LIBRARY
OF THE
Theological Seminary,
PRINCETON, N. J.

BX 8 .S35 1870
Schmucker, S. S. 1799-1873
The true unity of Christ's
church

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2015

https://archive.org/details/trueunityofchris00schm

THE

TRUE UNITY OF CHRIST'S CHURCH:

BEING

A RENEWED APPEAL TO THE FRIENDS OF THE REDEEMER, ON PRIMITIVE CHRISTIAN UNION, AND THE HISTORY OF ITS CORRUPTION.

TO WHICH IS NOW ADDED

A MODIFIED PLAN FOR THE RE-UNION OF ALL EVANGELICAL CHURCHES;

EMBRACING AS INTEGRAL PARTS,

THE WORLD'S EVANGELICAL ALLIANCE,

WITH ALL ITS NATIONAL BRANCHES.

By S. S. SCHMUCKER, D.D.

New York:
ANSON D. F. RANDOLPH & CO.,
770 Broadway, cor. 9th Street.
1870.

Entered according to Act of Congress in the year 1870, by

Anson D. F. Randolph & Co.,

In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the United States for the Southern District of New York.

Edward O. Jenkins,
PRINTER AND STEREOTYPER,
20 North William Street, N. Y.

PROPERTY OF
PRINCETON
THEOLOGICAL
SEMINARY

PREFACE TO THE FIRST EDITION.

The following Appeal is affectionately addressed to the American churches of every denomination, in the conviction that the subject of which it treats is of incalculable importance to the conversion of the world, and in the hope that the plan of union proposed is accordant with the spirit of the divine Master. On the American churches, so happily exempt from all entrammeling alliance with civil government, God seems specially to have devolved the duty to review the history of his visible kingdom, and, instructed by the lessons of former ages, to adopt an organization which will arrest the intestine strife of Christian brethren, and unite all their energies in effective efforts to extend the triumphs of the cross to every nation upon earth ; an organization which, whilst it will restore the church to the substantial unity of the *apostolic age*, will also *preserve that unity throughout the whole extent of her predicted triumphs over the heathen world.*

The writer feels it alike due to himself, to his subject, and to those of whom he asks a hearing, to state that the sentiments of the following appeal were not hastily adopted, but are the deliberate result of a conscientious study of the

subject, first urged on him by providential circumstances about twenty years ago, and frequently since pursued by extensive investigations into the organization and experience of the church in the different ages of her history. In presenting these results, he sought the utmost brevity; and yet, as the popular reader was also contemplated, some observations and statements were necessarily introduced, which would be superfluous, were he writing for the learned alone.

He now commends these pages to the candid and indulgent examination of "those that love the Lord," of every name. He requests them to test the sentiments advanced, not by their ecclesiastical standards, which are the work of uninspired though good men, but by the law and the testimony, by the inspired word of God. Let them solemnly inquire, whether the Protestant churches, organized and operating on the plan here proposed, would not approximate much nearer to the apostolic church than they now do, whether they would not act much more efficiently and harmoniously in advancing the triumphs of the cross in the heathen and papal world, and whether we might not even hope again to see the days when surrounding observers will exclaim, "See how these Christians love one another."

If much is to be effected in this great enterprise, it must be through the co-operation and influence of religious editors and other prominent individuals in every denomination of the Christian church, by the public expression of their opinions, and by the discussion of the subject in ecclesiastical judicatories, in theological institutions, and by indi-

vidual congregations. The writer, therefore, requests editors of religious periodicals and papers favorable to the object, whose dimensions admit of it, to transfer to their columns, unaltered, the entire plan itself, in one or several articles, including also the *Apostolic*, *Protestant Confession*, and the mode of operation. He also particularly commends this appeal to all "Societies for the promotion of Christian Union" that exist or may be formed in our land. And most of all would he commend it to the blessing and disposal of that divine Saviour, from a desire to advance whose glory he trusts these pages proceeded.

S. S. SCHMUCKER.

THEOL. SEM., GETTYSBURG, *March* 26, 1838.

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION.

THE writer, having been encouraged by a number of highly respectable and influential brethren to publish a second edition of the Appeal and Plan of Union, was also advised to procure a number of testimonials in reference to the proposed plan. This was deemed necessary in order to call the attention of the community to it; because the Christian public seems to have settled down in the persuasion that no plan of a feasible nature can be devised to heal the dissensions among the disciples of the Saviour. Such testimonials have, therefore, been prefixed to the work; and it is intended from time to time to add to their number.

PREFACE TO THE THIRD EDITION.

A NUMBER of years have elapsed since the second edition of this little volume on Christian Union has been out of print. The frequent inquiries for it, from different portions of our land, the occasional discussions of the subject in Christian periodicals and in different churches, as well as the recent glorious re-union of the two principal branches of the Presbyterian church, clearly evince the conviction of Protestants in general that they must enter into some nearer relations of union and co-operation with each other, if they would resist the deeplaid and steadily progressive encroachments and schemes of Papal priests, sometimes ignorantly executed by our Romish neighbors. Without such concentration and concert, we may hope in vain to defend our noble free-school system, or to secure the free circulation of God's Holy Word, the charter of our privileges, civil as well as political, throughout our land, and our own various public institutions ; or to prevent corrupt politicians from perverting our State and national funds from their legitimate uses to the support of Popery and sectarianism.

These potent facts, together with the expected meeting in our land of the World's Evangelical Alliance, the largest and most glorious practical Union Association which the world has ever beheld, cannot fail to attract the public attention to this subject, and point out the present as a suitable time for the re-issue of the present volume, whose original publication was confessedly not without some influence in securing the attention of British Christians to the formation of this great and blessed Alliance.

To this will probably be added some results of a quarter of a century's later observation and experience, terminating in a modified plan for systematizing and bringing into closer connection the several Union organizations now existing detached in different parts of our land and of the world.

The plan accompanying the former editions of this work was not objected to by the most enlightened friends of Christian Union as defective in principle; but its requisitions were deemed too elevated for the existing state of the church. Therefore, whilst we still retain it in the book as the natural and logical outgrowth from the principles there advocated, we have deemed it the dictate of practical wisdom to propose a modified, an experimental one, correct as far as it goes, but not making so much innovation on the present state of the churches; yet, gradually and without friction, elevating the fraternal relations of the churches until such a union is at length attained, under the guidance of Providence, as the Master prayed for and will approve. Thus, also, we feel fully assured that whilst we, as individuals and as churches, faithfully obey the light we possess, and secure the results within our reach, not exactly foreknowing "whereunto these things will grow," the blessed and divine Redeemer, who is now exalted to the right hand of the Father, and governs the universe for his own glory and the benefit of his church, will infallibly direct and overrule these movements for the accomplishment of his gracious purposes. With these views, we commend this little volume to his divine blessing and acceptance.

GETTYSBURG, *April* 16, 1870.

DEDICATION.

To the several Branches of the Evangelical Alliance, whose organization is the most successful realization extant, of the sentiments inculcated in these pages, and whose principles form the basis of the highest phase of Christianity on earth, this volume is fraternally dedicated by the author; with the prayer, that by the Master's blessing, it may conduce to the further confirmation of His disciples, in the unity of the Spirit and the bond of Peace.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

Acknowledgment of ecclesiastical and ministerial standing by early Christians, ... 115
Alliance, the World's Evangelical, history of, 30; this Appeal not without some influence, ... 30–32
Alliance, American Branch, why formed so late, 33; history of its formation, 34, 35, 36; its different national branches, . 37
——— what it has already accomplished, . . . 37, 38
Amphictyonic Councils, ... 92
American Tract and S. School Societies discuss chiefly the common ground of Christian doctrine, ... 145
Apostles' Creed, its early form, ... 109
——— ———, additions made to, ... 109, 110
Apostolic, Protestant Confession, ... 208–213
Atonement, ... 209
Augustine, on the necessity of church membership, . . 94
Baxter, Richard, on the tendency of sectarianism to aid Popery, 79, 80, 81
Baptism, the initiatory New Testament rite, . . . 87
Baptist Church, its origin, ... 135, 211
Bequests to the church, canon allowing it, . . . 127
Bible, the, the Religion of Protestants, ... 83
Bonds of Union post-apostolic, ... 124, 125
Calvin's love of Union, ... 131
Canons, early, on church matters. . . . 116, 117, 119, 120
Calvinistic Church, or Presbyterian, its origin, . . 136
Canon, Scripture, ... 208
Celsus, views of, on resurrection, 103, 107; on primitive Christian Union, ... 141
Chambers, Dr., testimony for Christian Union, . . 22
Church membership, essential to salvation, . . . 94, 95
——— ———, certificates of, necessary as passports in travelling, 119
Church edifices, when first erected, ... 68
Chambers, Dr. on Union, ... 22
Church, of the, ... 210
Clemm's Introduction, Vol. IV., ... 110
Civil Government, ... 213
Community of interest among Christians, . . . 70, 71
Communion, sacramental, ministerial, . . . 118, 119, 120, 192
Communion of Saints, ... 214
Convention, Annual, of elders, in Cyprian's time, . . 92‡
Confession, Apostolic, Protestant, 208–213; how formed, . 182
Councils, or Synods, ... 122
Concert month, Christian, ... 194
Congregational, or Independent Church, . . . 136
Conscience, liberty of, ... 213
Conversion of the World, how many Missionaries required, 225; the real obstacle, ... 224
Corinth, divisions in church of, ... 102
Councils or Synods, 125; Council Inter-denominational formed in N. Y., 39, 40, 49; its designs, 43, 44; declaration on the nature of Christian Union, ... 47, 48
Cup, denial of the, to the laity, ... 212
Creed, the Apostles', so called, early form, . . 109, 110, 124
——— — ———, additions to, . . . 110, 111, 124

Creeds Protestant, Concensus of, ... 206
—— Nicene, when adopted, 112; its form enlarged as now found in the Episcopal Prayer book, 113; Greek original of, . 114
Creeds, trans-fundamental, what? 140
Cyprian cited, ... 92, 156
Davies, Pres., on the liberality of the early Presb. discipline in this country, 176; his sermons recommended, . . . 185
Denominations, origin of, ... 133–136
Depravity, human, ... 209
Diversity of doctrinal views not fully provided against by Scripture, 97, 98, 99; existed in apostolic times, . . 100, 101, 102
Divisions, evils of sectarian, ... 21
Divisions, sectarian, principle of, ... 21
Differences among the early Christians, ... 141, 142
Discipline, for non-fundamental errors in doctrine, wrong, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173
———, the General Synod of the Lutheran Church limits discipline to non-fundamentals, ... 174, 175, 177
Doubtful disputations on abstract doctrines in apostolic age, 104
Episcopacy, low church, formerly more numerous. . . 196
Episcopacy, 125, 126; Episcopal church, its origin, . 135
Early, post-apostolic, history obscure, ... 83, 84
Easter, difference in celebrating it, 102; Dr. Murdock on, . 102
Education, Sectarian, evils of, ... 74
Elders and Bishops, the same, ... 135
Edifices, church, when first erected, ... 68
Epistolary, communion, primitive, ... 120, 121
Essential features of church forms and practice are found in Scripture, ... 84
Eusebius' testimony on early Epistles, . . . 121
———, on the dispute concerning Easter, . . . 66
External bonds of Union, ... 124–130
Favor of the State corrupted the Church, . . . 128
Features of our original Plan for Union, . . . 160
Fundamental doctrines form the body of American Tract and Sunday School publications, ... 145
Fundamental doctrines, the profession of, alone essential, 106–108, 109
General Synod, Lutheran, on Christian Union, . . 23
Geographical names given to the primitive churches, . 106
God essentially benevolent, ... 84, 85
Government, civil, its power, ... 213
Green, Dr., Ashbel, quoted, ... 106
Harris, Dr., of England, ... 22
Heathen Lands, sectarianism hinders the gospel in, . 76, 77, 82
Heresy, primitive meaning of, . . . 59, 60, 61, 68, 168
Houses of worship, earliest Christian, ... 68
Irenæus' opinion on the primitive fundamental doctrines, 111, 112; believed by all Christians, ... 112, 113
Interdenominational Union, its popularity, . . . 48
Judgment, future, ... 214
Julian, the apostate, cause of his relapses, . . . 75
Justification, ... 210
Justin Martyr, on the Lord's day, or Sunday, . . 65, 66
——— ———, on primitive mode of worship, . . 65, 66, 67
King's, Dr., History of the Ev. Alliance, . . . 50
Kunze, Rev'd, of Prussia, ... 22
Labor secular, of ministers, conflicting opinions on, 152, 153; Dr. Neander's views on, ... 153

Lay representatives in the first convention, or Synods, 92
Liberality of Paul, 20
Liberty of difference on non-fundamentals ought to be allowed by all churches, 172, 175
Luther, his humility; he opposes calling the church after him, 135
Lutheran Church, origin of, 134
——— ——— General Synod of, favors Christian Union 23
Luther urges men to study his works less and the Bible more, 147
———. his liberality, 178
Matthews, Dr., his activity in organizing the Inter-denominational Council in New York, 41–49
Melancthon, on the Apostles' Creed, cited, 110
Merle d'Aubigne, Dr., on Christian Union, 22
Methodist Church, origin of, 136
Ministerial communion and recognition, 194, 195
Ministers' secular labor, opposite Canons on; allowed, 153, etc; forbidden, 152, 155, 156
Missionary professorships recommended, 230
Missionary Societies, non-interference between, 218
Monod, Rev., 22
Monthly Concert, Christian, 194
Moravian Church, or United Brethren (modern), orgin of, 136
Names, sectarian, unscriptural, 19
——— geographical alone used by the Apostles, 106
Names of members of the first Union Society, 15–17
——— – subscribers to the Overture, 29, 30, 31
——— – participants in the formation of the American Branch of the Ev. Alliance, 35, 36
———, connected with the organization of the Inter-denominational Council at New York, 41–47
Neander, Dr. the historian, cited, 92
———, on early Secular labor of ministers, 153, 154
Nicene Creed, when adopted, 112; and why, 112
——— ———, enlarged, by Synod of Constantinople, 112, 113
——— ———, Greek original of, 114; English version, 113
Organization Protestant, defective, 21–22
Origen, on primitive diversity of opinions among Christians, 75, 141, 142, 143
———, reply to Celsus, 141, 142
Origin of Protestant denominations, 133–136
Overture for Christian Union, 18
St. Paul, the Apostle, labored for his support, 155; at what trade? 155
Peter had no more authority from Christ than the other apostles, 93
Peter had no power absolutely to forgive sin, 93
Planck, Dr., of Germany, his Letter to the General Synod, 122
Popery, its origin in the 7th century, 96, 97, 129
———, unscriptural, 93, 94, etc,
Post-apostolic bonds of Union, 124
Patton, Dr., his activity in organizing the American Branch Alliance, 35
Prayer, extemporary, Justin Martyr on, 21
Preachers, certain men appointed as, 87
Presbyterian or Calvinistic church, its origin, 136
Pride, ecclesiastical 149, 150, 151
Professorships, Missionary, recommended, instead of Polemical, 230
Prominence to be given to fundamental truth, 186
Protestant denominations, origin of, 67–71
Protestantism, cause of its weakness, 21, 22, 23

Reformed Church, (German) its origin, . . . 135
——— ———, (Dutch) originates the Interdenominational Council, ... 41
Roessler's Bibliothek, etc., ... 120
Sectarian divisions carnal, 62; none allowed by the apostles, 13, 56, 57, 61, 62; evil consequences of, . . . 70, 103, 107
Sectarian strife, causes of, ... 137, 156
Schism, ... 61, 62
Stoics, a sect, ... 61
Scripture proofs for Union, . . . 55, 56, 57, &c., 64
——— Examples — ———, ... 64–66
Sabbath, Christian sanctification of, ... 65, 127
———, ——— edict for, ... 127
Salvation, scripture plan of, through Christ, . . . 84, 85
Scriptures, impartial study of, hindered by Sectarian divisions, 72; progress of the gospel impeded, ... 74, 75, 76
Sectarian idolatry or man worship, ... 146
——— ———, condemned by Luther, . . 147, 148, 149
Society for Christian Union, the first formed, 14; on the general principles of this book, 14, 15; in Tract House, N. Y., 14; when, 14; members, 15, 17; overture, 17–29; action of the Lutheran General Synod adopting the principles of this work, . 23
Son of God, ... 209
State, union with the Church, 126; history of, . . 127
Stockton, Rev. Dr. on Union, ... 22
Strife, Sectarian causes of, ... 137, 156
Synod, or Council, at Jerusalem, a pro re nata meeting . 88, 89
Synods, stated, voluntary Associations, . . . 92
———, opposition to their earliest *stated* meetings, . . 92
Tertullian cited, 92; on Synods, ... 126
Training, sectarian, its influence, ... 144
Transfundamental Creeds, what? 140
Transubstantiation, ... 211
Trinity and God, ... 209
Union, Christian, its nature, 19, 83, 85, 86; the Saviour's command, 18; not in subjection of the whole church to one judicatory, 19; nor to one head, or pope, ... 19
Union, Features of our *modified* plan, . . . 233, etc.
Union, Christ, consisted in unity of *name*, . . . 19, 106
Union, spirit of, increasing, 39, 51, 52, 53; Preliminaries of, 54
——— of Church and State, history of, . . . 127, 128
——— Christian, Nature and principles of, affirmed, . . 47, 48
——— Scriptural injunctions, ... 56
Unity of fundamentals, 19; not of minor points, . . 97
—— – visible church, theory of, by Cyprian, . . 94, 95
—— in mutual acknowledgment, . . . 19, 52
—— in sacramental and ministerial communion, . . 20, 52
Unity, absolute, of views, not provided for in Scripture, 45, 97, 98, 99; Unity of spirit absolutely necessary, . . 105
Vater, testimony of, on early church edifices, . . 68
Visible head or pope, unscriptural, ... 93, 94
Wesley, John, ... 176
White, Bishop, a low churchman, ... 196
World, Conversion of, 219, 231; How many Missionaries needed, 225, 226
Worship, social, obligation to, ... 87

PROPERTY OF
PRINCETON
THEOLOGICAL
SEMINARY

INTRODUCTION.

Thirty and two years have elapsed since this little work on the principles of Apostolic, Christian union, with the practical plan developed from them, was first addressed to the American churches. An entire generation of professed disciples of the Master has passed over the stage of action, has gone to the place whither He has gone before them; and yet his visible kingdom on earth, though much more imbued with the spirit of love and union still remains extensively divided. Nor, can it be denied, that in the onward movements of the Redeemer's chariot wheels over the nations, important progress has been made, and He whose right it is to reign has taken the nations into his own hand, and has guided them for the furtherance of his own gracious purposes of truth, righteousness and human liberty. The general principles of this plan of professed, apostolic, Christian union, found so strong a response in the hearts of believers, that thousands of the best and ablest men in our land became deeply interested in its success; that several editions of the book were called for in less than a year, and the ablest editors of the religious press deemed the subject worthy of some discussion and generally of decided commendation. Our ablest American divines, and even distinguished statesmen, did not hesitate

to bear testimony in favor of the general principles and plan proposed in this work, at a time when such a course demanded some moral courage ; since any plan to effect this noble and cherished object of the Saviour's prayer, had, until then, been deemed visionary. With a view to give strength to the cause, by concentrating to a focus the rays of influence and light scattered over the different parts of our land, the writer published a number of letters received from eminent individuals on the subject, and prefixed them to the second edition of the work. As a memorial to after times, of the noble men who at that early day took active part in behalf of the cause, they are still retained in the present edition as an appendix.*

By the spring of 1839 the interest in the unity of the Christian church had become so strong and extensive, that a meeting was called, during the Anniversaries, on the 6th of May, in the Tract Society's Rooms, for the purpose of organizing a Society for the Promotion of Christian Union, whose principles had previously been discussed. As the narrative possesses some personal interest to many individuals, and has become a relic of the past, now rarely met with, we transfer it to our pages in detail from the New York *Observer*, always the decided advocate of this sacred cause.†

"Society for the Promotion of Christian Union.

"At a meeting of several gentlemen of various denominations, called on the 9th of May, at the Tract Committee Rooms, for the purpose of devising and adopting a plan to unite Christians of different denominations in a more intimate and friendly alliance, the Rev. Dr. Knox, of this city, was called to the chair, and the Rev. John Marsh was ap-

* See Appendix No. 1. † See N. Y. *Observer* of May 18, 1839.

pointed Secretary. The Divine blessing was invoked; and, after a statement of the object of the meeting, by the Rev. Dr. Schmucker, of the Lutheran church, it was unanimously resolved, That it is expedient at this time to form and organize an American Association for the promotion of Christian Union on apostolical principles, according to the general plan proposed in the 'Fraternal Appeal to the American Churches.

The following constitution was adopted:

Art. 1. This Society shall be called the American Society for the Promotion of Christian Union on Apostolical Principles.

Art. 2. The design of this Society shall be, not to form a new sect, but to establish more amicable relations between the several orthodox Christian denominations.

Art. 3. The officers of this Society shall be a President, &c., to be chosen annually.

Art. 4. The business of this Society shall be, to discuss the subject of Christian Union in all its relations; to circulate information concerning the Plan of Union presented in the 'Fraternal Appeal to the American Churches'; to raise funds for the circulation of publications elucidating this plan, and to adopt such measures as may be calculated to call the attention of the different religious denominations to this subject, and induce them to accede to the Union.

Art. 5. Associations for the promotion of Christian Union, coinciding with the general object, and adopting the fourth article, shall, on application, be acknowledged as auxiliary to this Society."*

* The following officers were elected:

PRESIDENT.

Rev. David Porter, D. D., of the Presbyterian church, Catskill, N. Y.

VICE PRESIDENTS.

Rev. Justin Edwards, D. D., of the Congregational ch., Andover, Mass.

The history of this organization is soon told. That meeting was held late in the week, after some of the most active friends of the cause had left the city, who therefore had no opportunity for concert and laying of plans for action. But, owing chiefly to the troubled state of the ecclesiastical atmosphere, growing out of the late disrupted condition and unhappy conflicts throughout the branches of the Presbyterian church, the attention was diverted, and little progress was made in this blessed work for several years.

Five years later, however, the cause of Union began to revive, and its friends felt encouraged to resume operations for renewed organization. Active correspondence had not

---

Rev. Charles Demme, D. D., of the Lutheran church, Philadelphia.
Rev. Pharcellus Church, D. D., of the Baptist church, Rochester, N. Y.
Rev. Stephen H. Tyng, D. D., of the Prot. Episcopal church, Phila.
Rev. John P. Durbin, of the Methodist Episcopal church, Carlisle, Pa.
Rev. F. A. Ranch, D. D., of the German Ref. church, Mercersburg, Pa.
Right Rev. William H. Van Vleck, of the Moravian ch., Salem, N. C.
Rev. A. Wylie, D. D., of the Associate Reformed church, Indiana.
Rev. Eliphalet Nott, D. D., of the Presbyterian ch., Schenectady, N. Y.
Rev. Dr. Jennings, of the Prot. Methodist church, Baltimore, Md.
Rev. Samuel H. Cox, D. D., of the Presbyterian church, N. Y.

DIRECTORS.

Rev. S. S. Schmucker, D. D., of the Evangelical Lutheran church, Gettysburg, Pa.
Rev. Thos. H. Skinner, D. D., of the Presbyterian ch., New York city.
Rev. James E. Welch, of the Baptist church, Burlington, N. J.
Prof. Moses Stuart, of the Congregational church, Andover, Mass.
Prof. Romeo Elton, of the Baptist church, Providence, R. I.
Rev. Ernest L. Hazelius, of the Evangelical Luth. ch., Lexington, S. C.
Rev. Nathan S. S. Beman, D. D., of the Presbyterian ch., Troy, N. Y.
Rev. Jeremiah Day, D. D., of the Congregational ch., New Haven, Conn.
Rev. Asa Turner, of the Presbyterian church, Denmark, Iowa.
Rev. William Hill, D. D., of the Presbyterian church, Winchester, Va.
Rev. Benjamin Kurtz, D. D., of the Evangelical Luth. ch., Baltimore.
Zechariah Lewis, Esq., of the Presbyterian church, Brooklyn, N. Y.
Jacob Lex, Esq., of the Protestant Episcopal church, Philadelphia.
Richard F. Haines, Esq., of the Presbyterian church, New York city

been wholly intermitted. Accordingly in 1845 the writer prepared a Circular, expository of the general principles of the plan of Union developed in his book. This he had printed on a large sheet, then sent to each individual whose name is attached to it, and afterwards published it by permission with all the names, inviting a meeting at New York during the ensuing Spring of 1846.

This Overture here finds its appropriate place, as well to indicate the progress of events, as also, with its roll of honor, to give the tribute of respect due to those soldiers of the cross who had stepped into the foremost ranks to vindicate the unity of the Saviour's body, in 1845, the infancy of practical union.

Rev. William Coggswell, D. D., of the Congregat'al ch., Boston, Mass.
Willard Hall, Esq., of the Presbyterian church, Wilmington, Del.
David Gilbert, M. D., of the Evangelical Lutheran ch., Gettysburg, Pa.
Rev. Dr. Capers, of the Methodist Episcopal church, Charleston, S. C.
Rev. Nehemiah Brown, of the Presbyterian church, New York city.

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE.

Rev. Thomas H. Skinner, D. D.; Rev. S. S. Schmucker, D. D.; Rev. Samuel H. Cox, D. D.; Rev. John Marsh; Rev. W. D. Strobel; Rev. John J. Owen; Rev. Nehemiah Brown.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARIES.

Rev. Samuel H. Cox, D. D.; Rev. John J. Owen.

RECORDING SECRETARY.

Rev. Benj'n Labaree.

TREASURER.

Richard T. Haines, Esq.

Resolved, That it be recommended to the Executive Committee, to prepare and publish an address to the American churches, and to hold an anniversary in this city, in May next. Adjourned *sine die*.

Attest, J. Marsh, *Secretary*.

P. S. Editors of religious periodicals throughout the country, will confer a favor by inserting the above in their columns.

OVERTURE FOR CHRISTIAN UNION,

SUBMITTED FOR THE CONSIDERATION OF THE EVANGELICAL DENOMINATIONS IN THE UNITED STATES.

Christian Brethren,—The undersigned respectfully address you in the name of the Lord Jesus, on the great and cardinal interests of our common Christianity. That the blessed Saviour designed an intimate union between the different members of his mystical body, the church, is elevated above all doubt by his own declaration, "One is your Master, Christ, and ye are all *brethren*." That the preservation of this union possessed supreme importance in his view, he has himself taught us in his memorable prayer, "Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also who shall believe on me through their word; that they all may be *one*, as thou Father art in me and I in thee, that they also may be one in us, that the world may believe that thou hast sent me." The church is represented by the great Apostle as "the body of Christ," and we are taught that "there is *one* body and one spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; *one* Lord, *one* faith, *one* baptism;" thus manifestly inculcating the spirit of unity in the church, and representing the entire community of believers as substantially one body, into which all are admitted by the ordinance baptism, and in which they profess substantially the same faith and cherish the same hopes.

This language, it is conceded, does not specify the precise extent to which unity of visible organization shall be required. Nor is this fact determined elsewhere in Scripture in the abstract. Yet does the metaphor of the apostle

manifestly imply intimacy of relation ; for, although there are ordinarily different members belonging to one body, they are always closely connected with each other. Yea, this connection is vital, is essential to their existence, and that member of the body becomes a putrid mass, which is wholly severed from the living trunk.

Under these circumstances it becomes a duty of surpassing importance, to inquire, what are the nature and extent of the union so highly prized by the Saviour, and so vital to the prosperity of his body, the church. If the New Testament does not present a solution of this question *in these*, the point is virtually solved by the practice of the church under the guidance of the Saviour and his inspired apostles. This union, if we mistake not, consisted not in the subjection of the entire church in any country under one supreme judicatory ; much less in the subjugation of the whole visible church on earth under one head or pope ; neither did it consist in absolute unanimity of doctrinal views ; for this did not exist even in the apostolic age. But on the other hand, its features were :

a. Unity of name. The whole body was styled the *Christian* church, and its different parts were discriminated by the addition of geographical designations to the common name ; such as the church of Antioch, of Jerusalem, of Corinth. Sectarian names, that is, names based upon diversity of views or predilections, such as the church of Paul, or of Apollos, or Cephas, or Luther, or Calvin, or Wesley, were most unequivocally discountenanced.

b. Unity in fundamentals, whilst diversity in non-essentials was conceded, and "the brother who was weak in the faith was received, but not to doubtful disputation."

c. Mutual acknowledgment of each other's acts of discipline. Hence "letters of commendation" (2 Cor. iii : 1

4)*were required of traveling brethren, and even the so-called Apostolic canons provided that persons under discipline in the church of one place shall not be admitted to privileges in another.

d. Sacramental and ministerial intercommunion was a highly important and influential feature. "For we being many, are one bread and *one body*, because we are all partakers of that one bread." The practice of sacramental communion extended indiscriminately to all whom they acknowledged as true disciples of Christ. "Forasmuch (said Peter, in vindication of his communion with men uncircumcised) as God gave them the like gift, as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that I could withstand God?" The existence of ministerial acknowledgment and communion is incontestibly established by the apostolic canons and synodical decrees, enacted to guard against their abuse.

e. Convention of the different churches of the land in synod or council, for the purpose of mutual consultation and ecclesiastical regulation. Of such a meeting we have an example in Acts xv., and the earliest uninspired accounts extant of synodical meetings in the second century, represent them as subserving the same ends.†

Thus was the great body of the primitive church united in one fraternity by cords of love and mutual recognition; whilst those and those only were denied ecclesiastical communion who were excommunicated for immorality or denounced as fundamentally corrupt in the faith.

* By later writers termed literæ communicatoriæ, and γραμματα κοινωνικα.

† For the historical proofs of the above positions, we must refer to the Fraternal Appeal, or Plan of Christian Union, ed. 3. New York, published by Taylor.

But how different the present condition of the Christian church is, must be known to every intelligent friend of the Redeemer, and has been the subject of almost universal lamentation. Now she is cut up into sectarian branches, into divisions based on diversity of doctrinal views or forms of government, and, not as in the times of the apostles, on contiguity of location. Different portions of the church thus occupy the same geographical location, and in the absence of express mutual recognition and demonstration of substantial unity, alienation of affections and conflicting interests of various kinds, pecuniary, literary, theological and sectarian naturally arise, which prove wedges of discord to sever the body of Christ. And what enlightened friend of Zion must not confess that it is the divided, the fractional, the isolated, and in some measure even the hostile condition of Protestantism, which has shorn the church of so much of her strength? Who can doubt that these divisions tend to destroy community of interest and sympathy of feeling among the members of the Christian family; that they cast a sectarian veil over the mind in the study of the sacred volume; that they prejudice the ungodly world against Christianity itself; that they split up and fritter away the energies of the Protestant world, paralyzing her aggressive powers, and wasting, by want of concert and often even in internal contention, those resources which ought to have been expended in converting the heathen and papal world?

The weakness of Protestantism undoubtedly lies in its divided and disjointed state; or rather in the principle on which its divisions are constructed. The faithful members of these departments of the Protestant church are indeed actuated by proper motives, so far as the cultivation of their own hearts and their labors for the conversion of others are concerned; nor can the professed object of these

associations themselves be repudiated, namely the more successful advancement of truth and righteousness ; but the very principle of the division habitually obtrudes sinister or at least secondary objects, so as virtually to postpone the claims of fundamental Christianity to those of separate sects ; thus proving a grievous evil in Zion, preventing the necessary concentration of energies physical, intellectual and moral, greatly impairing the moral influence of the gospel, and impeding the formation of a correct Christian public sentiment throughout the world.

Happily the attention of the church has been extensively arrested by the deficiencies of the present Protestant organization. To say nothing of the efforts of eminent disciples of Christ in the last two centuries, leading minds of the present day, in our own and foreign lands, have had their attention fixed upon it. Not a few have spoken through the press, and there seems to be a prevailing impression that the time is at hand when something should be done in earnest to heal *the great schism*, to resist the encroachments of this Antichrist of the Protestant churches. In our own country different associations have existed and several public meetings have of late been held, attended by some of the most respectable divines of our country, for the promotion of Christian Union ; and the spirit of Christian union was increasingly manifest during the anniversaries of our national societies at New York last spring. In Europe the effort has been headed by such men as Rev. Dr. Merle d'Aubigne of Geneva, Rev. Monod of France, Rev. Kuntze of Prussia, Dr. Harris of England, Dr. Chalmers of Scotland. "I trust" (said Dr. Chalmers, when introducing to the Assembly of the Free Church in Scotland his friends from the continent) "you will not charge me with overliberality, if I say, as I do from my conscience, that among the great majority of Evangelical Dissenters in this coun-

try, I am not aware of any topics of difference, which I do not regard as so many men of straw, and I shall be exceedingly glad if these gentlemen get the hearts of the various denominations to meet together, and consent to make a bonfire of them." During the late session of that Assembly, a delightful meeting was held in Edinburgh, for the promotion of Christian Union, at which the practice of union was most happily exemplified, as was its theory forcibly established. At this meeting not less than eight different denominations were represented, viz: the Reformed church of France and Geneva, the Episcopal, the Free church, the Secession church, the Wesleyan Methodist, the Baptist, and the Independent churches. A subsequent still larger meeting was held a few weeks since, in Liverpool, in which persons of nineteen different denominations participated, and glorious progress for union was made.

In like manner, at the recent meeting of the General Synod of the Lutheran church in the United States, convened in Philadelphia, the subject of Christian Union was discussed and acted on with great interest and deliberateness. Two plans were proposed—one by the Rev. Dr. Stockton, of the Protestant Methodist church, and one by the chairman of the General Synod's committee. Whilst some features of the former were regarded with much favor, the latter plan was adopted in full, as embodied in the following resolutions:

Resolved, I. That a committee be appointed by this body, to be styled the "*Committee of Conference on Christian Union.*"

II. It shall be the duty of this committee to confer with similar committees appointed by other religious denominations, and with other prominent individuals of different denominations, on the great subject of Christian Union, and to report to the next General Synod such measures as may

be agreed upon in such conference, to be recommended to the different religious denominations.

III. The design to be aimed at, by the measures thus to be recommended, is not to amalgamate the several denominations into one church, nor to impair in any degree the independent control of each denomination over its own affairs and interests, but to present to the world a more formal profession and practical proof of our mutual recognition of each other as integral parts of the visible church of Christ on earth, as well as of our fundamental unity of faith and readiness to co-operate harmoniously in the advancement of objects of common interest.

IV. That this committee shall consist of three ministers and two laymen, belonging to some Synod or Synods, connected with the General Synod, and that they report to the next General Synod.

This committee, having consulted with the other subscribers, we unitedly submit to you an outline of that plan of union by which we hope the evils of schism can be gradually obviated, and the great and glorious object of Christian Union be eventually attained. We premise, that in the prosecution of this enterprise, the leadings of Providence should be observed and followed. Such steps and such only ought to be taken as the church or judicatory of whatever rank concerned, is prepared to adopt with considerable unanimity. Attempts which terminate in new divisions are obviously premature and unwise. And we may premise as fundamental principles, that the plan to be adopted must possess the following attributes: 1. It must require of no one the renunciation of any doctrine or opinion believed in by him to be true, nor the profession of any thing he regards as erroneous. The accession of any one denomination to this union, does not imply any sanction of the peculiarities of any other. 2. It must concede to each de-

nomination the right to retain its own organization for government, discipline and worship, or to alter it at option. 3. It must dissuade no one from discussing fundamentals and non-fundamentals, if done in the spirit of Christian love. 4. The plan must be such as is applicable to all *evangelical, fundamentally orthodox churches*, and must not aim at inducing some of the denominations to relinquish their peculiar views ; but must be based on the existing common ground of doctrine, and erect a superstructure of kindly feeling, and harmonious intercourse, and fraternal co-operation. 5. Each denomination may at option adopt any part or all the proposed features of union.

With these preliminary specifications, we propose :

I. As one object of this union is to bear witness to the truth, and as well to impress upon ourselves as to exhibit to the world the fundamental doctrinal unity of the Evangelical Protestant churches, therefore *any denomination wishing to accede to this union can do so by a resolution of its highest judicatory, embodying its assent to the common ground of Christian doctrine, as exhibited, for the present, in the appended selection from the articles of the principal Protestant Confessions.* The most respectable writers on Christian Union, and ecclesiastical bodies also, so far as they have expressed themselves, have, with few exceptions, agreed that the vital principle of Protestantism lies not in the peculiarities of any sect, but in the points adopted by them all ; and that the requisition of doctrinal agreement shall be confined to this common ground of Protestant doctrine, to the doctrines and aspects of doctrine in which they are known to agree. This may be adopted as the expressed sentiment of the principal friends of union. A preliminary attempt has therefore been made to express this common ground of doctrine, in the very language of the different Protestant confessions. This *exposé* of doctrine, let it be

remembered, is not an original or new creed, but a selection of articles or parts of articles from the principal existing Protestant creeds, every part of which has already been sanctioned by one or other of the respective denominations. Not a single original sentence is contained in it. If any acknowledged orthodox denomination should still find in it a sentiment to which it objects, the clause expressing it may be excepted in the vote of adoption, and it will thereafter be omitted by all; for the design of this *exposé* is, that it shall contain only the doctrines received by all the so-called evangelical orthodox churches. It has, however, already been examined and approved by some of the most distinguished divines of our country, belonging to nine different denominations, and therefore probably contains no sentiment inconsistent with the received doctrines of any so-called orthodox Protestant church. This *exposé*, which as it contains the so-called Apostles' creed and a fundamental digest of the principal Protestant creeds, may be styled the United Apostolical Protestant Confession, is here presented only in a preliminary way, as one of the means to bring about a general convention of delegates from the different Protestant denominations of our land, and perhaps of other lands; and at such meeting it can be amended or an entirely original one be adopted in its place. Yet, as it really is the joint production and the joint property of the different denominations, it will not only bear on its face the evidence of union, but also be more welcome and be more cordially received; for, each will feel that it has contributed something to this common symbolic stock. It would, moreover, be pleasant, as the several creeds promoted separation, to turn them now into an instrument of union. A creed on this principle of eclecticism can certainly be formed satisfactory to all; but it will be far more difficult to frame an original one equally acceptable. Such an

eclectic creed will moreover form a *historico-symbolic union* and connection between the Church in the apostolic age, in the age of the Reformation, and in our own day—a fact of no small importance in historical Christianity.

Each denomination will, however, retain its present creed and other directories for the reception and discipline of ministers and members, and may alter or amend them at option as heretofore.

As the features of this plan do not necessarily interfere with other denominational standards of government and discipline, inferior judicatories of every grade, and even individual congregations, can discuss its claims and existing engagements. Thus any conference, presbytery, classis, synod and convention, can adopt the plan by voting their assent to the proposed United Apostolic Protestant Confession, and resolving to practice such of the additional features as they may judge suitable to their case, and to bring the subject before their higher judicatories. Inferior judicatories might also appoint a delegate to a contiguous co-ordinate judicatory of one or more sister churches. Individual congregations might, in addition to assenting to the *exposé* of Protestant doctrine, resolve to unite with sister churches in voluntary associations for the advancement of the Bible, Tract, and Sabbath-School cause. An annual or semi-annual Union meeting of the different congregational sabbath-schools of a town or village or ward of a city, to hear a sermon on some aspect of the cause, and for other exercises, would doubtless cultivate the spirit of brotherly love, especially among the rising generation. In short, although the plan contemplates ultimately the unity of spirit and fraternal co-operation of entire congregations, the effort must begin in every church with individuals, and often find its way up through the inferior judicatories to those of the higher and the highest order.

II. Let the supreme judicatories of the several orthodox churches resolve to open and sustain a regular ecclesiastical intercourse by sending a delegate to the stated meetings of the highest judicatory of each such denomination; who ought to be received as advisory members but have no vote. This practice, which already exists between some Protestant denominations, has been attended by the happiest effects, and ought to be extended as far as convenient to all.

III. Co-operation of the different associated churches in voluntary associations, local and general, should be encouraged, as far as the sentiment of the respective denominations is prepared for it, under constitutions avowing the United Apostolic Protestant Confession, and securing equal rights to all its members. This principle is especially applicable to Bible, Tract, Sabbath-School, and Foreign Missionary Societies, and has already been introduced in a large portion of the Protestant denominations.

IV. The Bible should as much as possible be made the text-book, in all theological, congregational and sabbath-school instruction.

V. One general Anniversary Celebration should be held at some central place, under the management of a committee of arrangements, one member of which is to be selected from each confederated denomination, and after its formal accession to the union, to be appointed by its supreme judicatory. State and smaller union celebrations might also be held, and occasionally, though not statedly, a universal or œcumenical Protestant convention, like that proposed in London in 1846.

VI. Free sacramental union ought to be occasionally practised by all whose views of duty allow it.

VII. The formal adoption of these features, or of any part of them, if the first be included, shall constitute the

adopting body an integral part of the Apostolic Protestant Union. Should any denomination wish to reserve any one of the features, except the first, for future consideration, such reservation shall not invalidate its accession to the residue.

But in the name of the bleeding church, let us go forward in this glorious work. The first and greatest advocate of Christian Union, the Saviour himself, will go before us, and light will shine on our path as we advance. We shall see from step to step, what his providence directs. Nor can we doubt, that whether our object is accomplished in our way or not, the effort will redound to the glory of God. If it be found that we are not yet prepared to walk together, even in the things in which we are agreed, the Master may throw us into the furnace of affliction, to melt away our asperities. But amid all circumstances of encouragement or depression, let our motto be "*Look upward and press onward*," in reliance on the blessing of Him who said, "Lo I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world." *

---

* N. B.—The present plan is presented for the preliminary consideration of the churches, and it is proposed to hold a meeting during the Anniversaries in May next, in New York, preparatory to final action, at which all those favorable to the general object are invited to attend. Further notice will be given. The major part of the subscribers expect to be present.

S. S. Schmucker, D.D., Prof. of Theol., Theol. Sem., Gettysburg, Pa.
C. P. Krauth, D.D., Pres. Penn. College, Gettysburg, Pa.
G. B. Miller, D.D., Prof. Theol., Theol. Sem. Hartwick, New York.
Hon. Wm. C. Bouck, Fultonham, New York.
C. A. Morris, Esq., York, Penn.
Com. on Christian Union, of the Gen. Synod of Luth. Ch. in United States.
Rev. J. Hawes, D.D., Past. Congreg. Church, Hartford, Conn.
" L. Bacon, D.D., Past. Congreg. Church, New Haven, Conn.
" Wm. Hill, D.D., Past. Presb. Church, Winchester, Pa.

In the meantime the winds of heaven had borne the seed of these truths across the Atlantic, and a gracious Providence had honored this little work by making it an instrument in inviting attention of British Christians to the feasibilty and importance of undertaking something for the unity of the Redeemer's kingdom there, by the formation of the *Evangelical Alliance.*

In order to commend this volume to the serious attention of the enlightened friends of Zion more extensively in this country, the following statement of its happy influence in Great Britain is presented to the reader. At the formation of the Evangelical Alliance in London in 1846, a pamphlet was distributed among the members, entitled "*Historical Sketch of the Evangelical Alliance.*" It had been prepared by the Rev. Dr. King of Glasgow, at the request of the Provisional Committee of a preliminary meeting, and details the origin and preliminary steps for the formation of the great Evangelical Alliance at London, which embraced about a thousand of the most distinguished Christians of all the principal denominations in

---

Rev. L. Mayer, D.D., late Prof. of Theol. in Theol. Seminary, Mercersburg, Pa.

" G. Spring, D.D., Pastor of Presb. Church, New York.

" G. W. Bethune, D.D., Pastor Reformed Dutch Church, Phila.

" R. Emory, President Dickinson College, Carlisle, Penn.

" J. P. Durbin, D D , Pastor of Methodist Episcopal Church and late Professor Dickinson College.

" C. A. Goodrich, D.D., Prof. in Theol. Seminary, New Haven, Conn.

" R Baird, D.D., Secretary American Evangelical Society, N. Y.

" E. L. Hazelius, D.D., Prof. Theol. Seminary, Lexington, S. C.

" B. P. Aydelott, D.D., of the Protestant Episcopal Church, President of Woodward College, Cincinnati.

" G. B. Cheever, D.D., Editor of New York Evangelist.

" P. Church, D.D , Pastor Baptist Church, Rochester, N. Y.

" T. H Cox, D D , Pastor Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.

" D. McConaughy, Prest. Washington College, Washington, Penn.

the Protestant world. It has since held meetings in Germany, Holland, France, etc., and has confessedly exerted a powerful influence in favor of religious liberty, of true piety, and of Christian union.

The pamphlet had been printed in advance of the meeting, and was distributed among its members in Exeter Hall. After having mentioned the frequent injunctions of God's Word to union among the followers of the Saviour, and the progress of infidelity and popery, as calling for greater activity among Christians, that history proceeds as follows:

"On the other hand the leadings of Providence presented uncommon facilities for Christian union. The asperities of party which, in former ages, had obscured and almost concealed the catholicity of the church, had become softened and diminished. The principle of toleration, which had once no open friend, had no more a declared foe; and this single change strongly indicated a great revolution of sentiment. Religious and benevolent societies, embracing Christians of different denominations, maintained their

---

Rev. F. Pond, D.D., Prof. of Theology, Theol. Seminary, Bangor.
" Wm. Patton, D.D, Pastor Presbyterian Church, New York.
" B. Kurtz, D.D., Editor Lutheran Observer, Baltimore.
" A. Converse, Editor of Christian Observer, Philadelphia.
" J. Parker, D D., Pastor of Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia.
" J. G. Morris, D.D., Pastor of Lutheran Church, Baltimore.
" J. E. Welsh, of Baptist Church, Burlington, New Jersey.
" H. P. Tappan, D.D., Professor University of New York.
" J. F. Berg, D.D., German Reformed Church, Editor Protestant Quarterly Review, Philadelphia.
" F. Waters, D.D., Protestant Methodist Church, Baltimore.
Alex. Henry, Esqr., Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia.
" E. Heiner, Pastor German Reformed Church, Baltimore.
" G. W. Musgrave, D.D., Pastor Presbyterian Church, Baltimore.
" B. C. Wolf, D D., Pastor German Reformed Church, Baltimore.
" B. M. Smith, Pastor Presbyterian Church, Staunton, Va.
" R. W. Bailey, Presbyterian Church, Staunton, Va.

ground and increased in strength, showing the stability of the foundation on which they were reared. Interesting movements had taken place expressly for the promotion of brotherhood, and the diffusion of its blessings. To notice a few examples, and to begin with the *remotest*—much praise is due to Dr. Schmucker of America, for his zealous endeavors to associate Christians of different denominations across the Atlantic, and to concentrate their efforts on objects of common interest. Whatever may be thought of his scheme of union, all Christians must admire the spirit by which it was dictated, and rejoice in the *practical good of which the proposal and discussion of it, have been confessedly productive.*"

It was just after American Christians had issued an invitation in the fall of 1845, and were enlisting an interest for a meeting in New York, in May 1846, that the invitation came over the mighty deep, from our British brethren for a Convention to be held in London, during August of the same year. It was this invitation to the *World's Evangelical Alliance* in England, that led to the postponement of the Convention, which had been appointed for the May Anniversaries in New York, and for which the previous

---

Rev. C. G. Weyl, Editor Lutheran Hirtenstimme, Baltimore.
" W. R. De Witt, D.D., Pastor Presb. Church, Harrisburg, Penn.
" W. Hamilton, Methodist Episcopal Church, Baltimore.
" J. C. Watson, Pastor of Presbyterian Church, Gettysburg, Penn.
" J. Collins, Pastor of Methodist Episcopal Church, Baltimore.

P. S.—An official communication has just been received, addressed to the subscriber, as chairman of the Lutheran General Synod's Committee on Union, from the following gentlemen, as Committee of the Cumberland Presbyterian General Assembly for Christian Union. S. S. SCHMUCKER.

Rev. M. Bird, Cumberland Presbyterian Church, Uniontown, Pa.
" A. M. Bryan, Cumberland Presbyterian Church, Pittsburg, Pa.
Alex. Miller, Esq., Cumberland Presbyterian Church, Pittsburg, Pa.

Circular invitation bearing with it the names of about fifty of the most influential Christian ministers of various denominations had been issued. This course was deemed proper because many of the most active friends of our enterprize would be absent, making the tour of Europe in advance of the London Convention ; and likewise because it was thought courteous for us to await the action of the larger meeting, which Christians from all the nations of Europe were expected to attend. With these it might be more profitable for the common cause, that American Christians should first unite in counsel, and thereafter co-operate in action as parts of a great whole in our proper sphere.

On their return from London, the American delegation held a meeting in New York, and an effort was made to organize a *Branch Alliance* for this country ; but here, after having had a long discussion, the meeting differed on the question so warmly debated in England, but which God has now happily for ever removed from the arena of dispute, namely, Whether slaveholders shall be admitted to membership in our benevolent institutions. Under these circumstances the formation of an American Branch Alliance was at that time indefinitely postponed.

From this time onward, it seemed as if the dove of peace had taken her flight from our country ; as if God had given over our land, both North and South, to strife and contention on this unblessed subject, and permitted men to run to extremes ; until by the thorough discussion of the subject for years, the entire nation was compelled to see the moral, the social, the political and physical evils entailed by slavery upon our land. Thus the great body of Christians, patriots and philanthropists throughout our nation, was prepared not only to acquiesce in the wonderful solution of the problem of Emancipation, to which Congressional legislation, and indeed all mere human

agency had proved utterly inadequate ; but also to glorify Him that rules among the armies of heaven and the inhabitants of earth, for the manifold blessings he has thus bestowed upon our favored land.

This deliverance of four millions of our fellow beings from bondage having been accomplished, peace has again been restored to our borders, the spirit of Christian love has resumed its reign, and the desire of unity between the disciples of the Lord is beginning to develop itself in manifestations of returning union between several fragments of the same church and different denominations of the entire Protestant family.

So advanced and far reaching had this feeling become in our own country, that by the year 1866, the churches were extensively prepared to resume the active connection with the Evangelical Alliance of Europe, by the FORMATION OF

THE AMERICAN BRANCH ALLIANCE.

Accordingly, such a branch was formally organized at New York, after several preliminary meetings, the particulars of whose formation we place on record for future reference, as given in the printed Minutes then published by the Association.

"At a meeting held on the 31st of January, chiefly to appoint a committee to prepare a report on the State of Religion in the United States, it was proposed that an endeavor be made to form an American branch of the Evangelical Alliance. A committee was selected to issue a circular and ascertain as far as possible the opinion of the evangelical churches on this matter. Many favorable replies having been received, a meeting was called for May 11th, 1867, at the lecture-room of the Madison Square Presbyterian Church. A considerable number of influential clergymen of all denominations attended. Rev. Mark

Hopkins, D. D., was called to the chair, and offered the opening prayer. Rev. George W. Wood, D. D., reported that he had sent out four hundred circulars, and had received a large number of replies, chiefly favorable, but few declining to unite in the proposed movement. He read letters from Rev. Dr. J. McClintock, Rev. Dr. Howard Osgood, Rev. Archibald M. Morrison, Gambier, Ohio, Rev. Drs. Skinner, Plummer, Jacobus and Bishop Smith, of Kentucky.

"It was moved by Rev. Dr. Wm. Patton, That we judge it expedient to form an American branch of the Evangelical Alliance on the doctrinal basis adopted by that body in 1846.

"Dr. Patton supported the motion in a short speech. Rev. H. B. Smith, D. D., presented the need of such an organization in this country, and the benefits that might be expected to flow from it. Rev. Drs. Anderson, Wood, Eddie, Marsh, and others, advocated the formation of an Alliance, and the motion was unanimously adopted.

"It was '*Resolved*, That a committee be appointed to form a plan of organization, and to nominate permanent officers, and that the following be the members of that committee (denominations and names being in alphabetical order):'

"*Baptist*: Rev. Drs. R. S. W. Buckland, Howard Osgood, and William R. Williamson.

"*Congregational*: Rev. Drs. W. J. Budington, D. B. Coe, and Wm. Patton.

"*Episcopal:* Rev. Drs. Heman Dyer, Wm. A. Muhlenburg, and A. H. Vinton.

"*Reformed Dutch:* Rev. Drs. Thomas De Witt, E. S. Porter, and E. P. Rogers.

"*German Reformed:* Rev. Drs. E. V. Gerhardt, H. Harbaugh, and Philip Schaff.

"*Lutheran:* Rev. Drs. Charles Krauth, S. S. Schmucker, and Aug. Wedekind.

"*Methodist:* Rev. Drs. George R. Crooks, Daniel Currie, and J. McClintock.

"*Presbyterian (O. S.):* Rev. Drs. John M. Krebs, Paxton, and J. M. Stevenson.

"*Presbyterian (N. S.):* Rev. Drs. William Adams, Howard Crosby, and G. W. Wood.

"'*Resolved,* That this committe be requested to meet on the first Thursday in June, 1866, at 3 o'clock P. M., in this place, to organize and proceed to the business proposed.'

"'*Resolved*, That Rev. Dr. H. B. Smith, and others who have taken part in the preliminary meetings be requested to be present at this meeting of the committee.'

"It was stated that Dr. Smith would be in Europe at the time of the sessions of the Alliance, and it was thereupon

"'*Resolved,* That Rev. Dr. H. B. Smith be requested to present in person to the Alliance, at its meeting in Holland, the Report on the Condition of Religion in the United States, prepared by the committee of which he is the chairman.'

"The meeting adjourned to meet at the call of the Committee on Organization; the call to be issued to all evangelical Christians.

"J. M. Ferris, Secretary."

The transactions of the first year of the American Branch of the Evangelical Alliance, can be presented in a few words.

Since its complete organization it has been in correspondence with the British organization, and was represented in the General Conference of the Alliance, in Amsterdam, Holland, in August, 1867.

After due consultation, the Executive Committee of the American Alliance, sent an invitation to the Conference at Amsterdam, to hold the next General Conference, or

World's Evangelical Alliance in the city of New York. This was responded to most favorably at a meeting of the delegates from the several National Branches at Amsterdam, and also afterwards at a meeting in England.

The design was first to hold the meeting in September, 1869, and invitations were issued to the several National Branches in foreign lands, and to all Evangelical Christians throughout the world. With a view to ascertain and mature the feelings of the Christian community on the subject in this country, a large number of the friends of the cause were called together in December last, at the house of the President of the American Branch, the Hon. William E. Dodge, which resulted in the general conviction of the desirableness and feasibility of the proposed general meeting. The necessary extensive preparations were accordingly commenced to accommodate this Convention and render it in the highest degree useful and agreeable.

But in the meantime information was received from the British organization, from Germany and elsewhere, urging the postponement of the meeting at New York at least one year. It has therefore, after mature reflection, been resolved by the Executive Committee to defer the meeting until September of the present year, 1870.

"The Alliance was organized in London in 1846, and it now has branches in England, Scotland and Ireland, France, Germany, Holland, Switzerland, Sweden, Turkey, Persia, the East and West Indies, Palestine, Australia, New Zealand, in Africa, and the United States of America. Its objects are :

"To promote union of effort among Christians of different nations and names for the advancement of the Redeemer's kingdom ; to this end it constitutes an organized body, with members in all parts of the world through whom correspondence and cooperation may be carried on.

Conferences are held from time to time in great religious and commercial centres ; revivals of religion are promoted ; meetings for concerted prayer are held throughout the world ; the rights of conscience and freedom of religious worship in all countries are defended ; Christians exposed to trials and difficulties are encouraged by expressions of sympathy and the alms of their brethren ; delegations and memorials are sent to secure deliverance for those who are bound or persecuted for righteousness' sake in Roman Catholic, Mohammedan, Pagan, and Protestant countries ; a bulwark of resistance is reared against the aggressive efforts of Romanism and infidelity ; measures are promoted for the improvement of society, the progress of religious instruction, the suppression of vice, the relief of suffering humanity, the sanctification of the sabbath, and the salvation of men.

"In many countries the influence of the Alliance has been powerful for the achievement of these great objects. It has brought the mighty moral influence of united Evangelical Christendom to bear upon the rights of conscience and the great question of religious liberty in *Spain, Italy Austria, Sweden and Turkey.* It has proved a bond of union and a strong tower of Protestants in Europe, whose, minds and hearts have been strengthened by the grand conferences held in London, Paris, Berlin, Geneva, and Amsterdam, which have rallied around the standard of the reformation the noblest philosophers, scholars, and teachers of the age, and have presented to the world the ablest defences of truth. It has associated in fraternal Christian sympathy, love, and labor for Christ and Christ's cause and people, his friends in so many and so widely distant countries, of all branches of the Holy Catholic Church, that it is a living, real and glorious declaration of the unity of the church ; and as it spreads its extending arms

among the nations, bringing all them who love our Lord Jesus, into fellowship of feeling, suffering and doing, it is itself the offering and the answer of our Lord's prayer: 'That they all may be one, as Thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that Thou hast sent me.'"*

THE STATE OF THE CHRISTIAN WORLD,

On the subject of *Christian Union*, is in a high degree favorable at this time. The leading intellects of the Protestant nations are attentive to the progress of events, in their bearing on this subject, and are anticipating the occurrence of some great developments in the ecclesiastical world. They are also favorably disposed towards all well directed efforts for the interests of true Christianity. Even some of the crowned heads of Europe, have taken active part in advancing the cause: whilst some of them would probably with pleasure, resign the government of the church as a heavy burden, so soon as they see that circumstances would promise a peaceable and successful transition to a separation of Church and State, such as exists in our own happy country. This state of facts was most clearly demonstrated by the late tour of that learned, active and successful Christian messenger, the Rev. Dr. P. Schaff, who was commissioned by the Executive Committee of our American Branch of the Alliance, to visit the prominent cities and personages of Europe in the interest of the Alliance, and to prepare the way for the contemplated meeting in September next in New York. That tour was one con-

* See First Annual Report of the Ev. All. for the U. S., p. 6.

tinued triumph of Christian sympathy, of fraternal feeling and of divine favor. From all appearances, that meeting will embody a large number of the leading intellects, not only of our own country, but also of different nations of Europe, many of whom will be present personally, and others by direct communications addressed to the Convenvention, detailing their best thoughts and counsel on the highest subjects of interest to the progress of the church throughout the world, and to the glory of *her great and divine Head.* This consummation we therefore look for with deepest interest, fondly trusting, that by the special bless ing of the Spirit of God, it will give a new impulse to the cause of true Christianity, which will be felt in the four quarters of the globe.

INTER-DENOMINATIONAL COUNCIL OF EVANGELICAL CHURCHES.

Whilst the preceding movements in behalf of union, were developing themselves in connection with the Evangelical Alliance, other similar influences were at work in various portions of the land, which assumed a somewhat different form. The objects contemplated were the same, and to a great extent also the persons engaged in their prosecution; but the forms of organization adopted by them were somewhat different. All the Conferences of the Evangelical Alliance, both national and general, were constructed and conducted on the principle of *voluntary associations* of individuals. This is undoubtedly the best, yea the only feasible form of organziation for the Alliance, both general and national in Europe, where church and state are united. Owing to the union of the civil and ec-

clesiastical institutions of those countries into one government, the civil having, moreover, the paramount authority and control, a different organization of the Alliance would lead to a conflict with the civil government, to an *imperium in imperio,* and often be productive of discord instead of union.

But it is believed by many, that in addition to the National Branch of the Alliance, which has been established in this country, some Confederation of the Evangelical Denominations of our land as such, which should not interfere with the interior organization and management of the affairs of any denomination, but provide for coöperation and union in the prosecution of objects of common interest, would tend greatly to give energy and increased strength to the efforts of the Protestant churches of our land.

With these views the General Synod of the (*Dutch*) Reformed Church, in the year 1866, undertook to inaugurate the subject, by the adoption of resolutions introduced by the Rev. Dr. Matthews, since called to join in the celestial union of the Redeemed in heaven from the four quarters of the globe. Delegates were commissioned by Synod to bear invitations to all the highest judicatories of all the leading denominations of our land to convene on the 20th of October, 1869, to organize a Council of Evangelical Denominations.

Accordingly the Council met at the appointed time, in the city of New York, at the Reformed Church on Washington Square. The Council continued in session for several days, holding three sessions per day and commencing each day with devotional exercises.

At the first meeting Rev. Dr. Matthews acted as chairman, and the session was devoted to religious exercises by Rev. Drs. Matthews, Schmucker, Waterbury, Crosby,

Harris, and others. After half an hour spent in devotional exercises, a temporary organization was effected by the selection of the Right Rev. Dr. McIlvaine of the Protestant Episcopal Church of Ohio, as chairman, and Rev. Professor W. H. Crosby, of Poughkeepsie, and Rev. Isaac S. Hartley of this city, as secretaries. A nominating committee of three, with Dr. Howard Crosby at its head, was then appointed to prepare a list of officers for the permanent organization, and a business committee of five was chosen, consisting of the following gentlemen: Rev. Dr. J. M. Matthews, New York, (Reformed), Rev. Dr. S. S. Schmucker, Emeritus Professor in the Theological Seminary, Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, (Lutheran), Rev. Dr. W. T. Harris, (Methodist Episcopal), Rev. Dr. J. Cotton Smith, New York, (Protestant Episcopal), and Rev. Prof. Bacon, of New Haven, (Congregational.)

The nominating committee reported Right Rev. Dr. McIlvaine, (Episcopal), Dr. C. D. Foss, (Methodist), Dr. J. M. Matthews, (Reformed), Dr. S. S. Schmucker, (Lutheran), and Dr. J. B. Waterbury, (Presbyterian), for presidents to act at the successive sessions of the Council; and Prof. Crosby and Dr. Hartley as secretaries. This report was unanimously accepted. Letters were read from the following persons, expressing their hearty sympathy with the objects of the Council and their regret that permanent duties prevented their attendance: President T. D. Woolsey, of Yale College, Rev. Prof. Harris, of the Bangor (Me.) Theological Seminary, Rev. Dr. Dale, Rev. Prof. Phelps, of Andover, (Mass,) Prof. Edwin Hall, of Auburn, (N. Y.,) and Hon. Chief Justice S. P. Chase.*

* We add the names of the delegates who attended the convention, to show how large a proportion of them are the known friends of the Evangelical Alliance.

Right Rev. Bishop McIlvaine, Protestant Episcopal Church, Ohio.

During its sessions the Council after ample deliberation adopted a brief form for permanent organization, in a few resolutions; and also accepted for consideration a syllabus of subjects, presented by Dr. Matthews, as suitable topics for the discussion and action of the Convention at its present and future meetings, among which were the following:

1. Evils of schism among evangelical churches, and importance of unity.

2. How can funds for education, provided by the State, be secured from their abuse, or from being used for the dissemination of religious error?

3. How to promote the work of Foreign Missions by infusing a spirit of greater catholicity and coöperation into the whole system.

4. The new and solemn responsibilities of American Christians, arising from the unprecedented amount of immigration, not only from Papal countries, but also from the lands of paganism, as China, Japan, etc.

5. How far it is expedient, and in what manner it is best

Rev. Dr. James M. Matthews, Reformed Church.

Rev. Dr. J. B. Waterbury, Presbyterian Church, (Old School).

Rev. Dr. G. D. Abbott, Presbyterian Church (Old School), secretary Evangelical Alliance.

Rev. Dr. W. T. Harris, corresponding member of the Missionary society of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Rev. Dr. S. I. Prime, ed. N. York *Observer*, Presbyterian (Old School), New York.

Rev. Dr. W. C. Roberts, Presbyterian (Old School), Elizabeth, N. J.

Rev. Dr. Joseph Holdich, Methodist, sec. American Bible Society.

Rev. Dr G. I Day, Free Will Baptist, editor *Morning Star*.

Rev. Dr O. B. Cheney, Free Will Baptist, president Bates College, Lewiston, Maine.

Rev. O. G. Blake, Free Will Baptist, New York.

Hon. I. O'Donnell, Free Will Baptist, Lowville, New York.

E W Page, Free Will Baptist, New York

Rev. George I. Van Vesh, Reformed Church, Little Falls, Passaic N. J.

Rev. Dr. A. C. Wedekind, Lutheran Church, New York.

Rev. C. D. Foss, Methodist Episcopal Ch., Thirty-fourth street, N. Y.

to employ the talent for teaching found among the laity of the Church.

6. Preaching—The primitive and apostolic element of success.

7. The imperative duty of the churches, as such, to carry the Gospel to the masses of the people.

8. Evils resulting from the inadeqate support generally given to the ministry by the churches in our country.

9. Duties of Christians of the present day in reference to the wide-spread corruption prevailing among our civil rulers.

10. How far the profanation of the Sabbath can be remedied or abated, by employing the power of the civil magistrate for the purpose.

11. Intemperance — Responsibilities of Christians in America with regard to it.

12. The most desirable methods of fraternization in all suitable localities, by Conventions, etc.

13. Responsibility of Christians in our country as to the Press, both secular and religious.

Rev. Albert S. Hunt, Methodist Episcopal Church, Brooklyn.

Mr. C . C. North, Methodist Episcopal Church.

Mr. G. J. Hamilton, Methodist Episcopal Ch., Lexington avenue, N. Y.

Rev. Dr. Van Nest, Reformed Church, Florence, Italy.

Hon. E. C. Benedict, Reformed Church, Tenth street, New York.

Rev. John E. Cookman, Methodist Episcopal Ch., Morton street, N. Y.

Rev. Dr. S. S. Schmucker, Lutheran Church, Gettysburg, Penn.

Mr. John T. Nixon,, Presbyterian Church, (Old School), Bridgeport, Connecticut.

Rev. Prof. George E. Day, Theological Department, Yale College, New Haven, Conn.

Rev. Dr. Bacon, Theological School, New Haven, Conn.

Rev. Dr. Howard Crosby, Presbyterian (New School), New York.

Rev. Dr. C. S. Porter, Reformed Church, Brooklyn.

Prof. W. H. Crosby, Reformed Church, Poughkeepsie.

Mr. A. D. Belknap, (Old School) Presbyterian, New York.

Rev. Dr. Thomas De Witt, Reformed Church, New York.

14. How can true apostolic piety be revived among Christians?

These and any other topics of common interest to all parts of the church of Christ, would form legitimate subjects of debate and action at the meetings of this Council, as they will at the conventions of the Evangelical Alliance.

The resolutions on permanent organization, were presented by Rev. Dr. Crosby, Chairman of the Committee of five, appointed on that subject.*

The first resolution recognized the importance and propriety of such annual meetings. The second provided for the appointment of delegates for such Councils by the various denominations of evangelical Christians, through their highest judicatories, a uniform number of delegates being allowed to each denomination, and in default of such appointment, the delegates to be named by the Standing Committee of the Council. The denominations to be represented were: the Evangelical Baptist denomination, the Congregational, the Episcopal, the (German) Reformed, the (Dutch) Reformed, the Lutheran, the Methodist, the Moravian, and the Presbyterian and other denominations. The third resolution provided that a Standing Committee of nine be chosen, one member from each of the denominations, to designate the time and place of meeting each year, and to notify the different ecclesiastical bodies thereof.

The topics for discussion being under consideration, the President suggested, that in order to render the transactions of the future meetings of the Council, the more radical and useful, committees be appointed, each having some practical subject assigned to it, to consult on and carefully to

* The entire Committee was as follows: Drs. Crosby, Bacon, King, Schmucker and J. Cotton Smith.

examine the same, and present at the next meeting of the Council a report embodying the best light that can be attained on it ; as also propose the wisest measures for the action of the Council and for recommendation to the churches.

Professor Crosby moved the appointment of several committees of three members each, to report on the topics hereunder specified, viz :

No. 1.—The Evils of Schism among Evangelical Churches, and Importance of Unity. No. 2.—How can funds for Education, provided by the State, be secured from their abuse, or from being used for the dissemination of religious error. No. 3.—Responsibilities of Christians in our country as to the Press, both Secular and Religious.

The President then announced the following gentlemen as committees to report on these subjects :

No. 1.—Revs. Dr. Bacon, Dr. H. Crosby, and Dr. Smith. No. 2.—Rev. Dr. Foss, E. H. Benedict, and Dr. Abbott. No. 3.—Rev. Dr. Prime, Rev. J. S. Hartley, and Rev. J. T. Day.

These are the principal items of business, which occupied the attention of the Council, and were matured to action during the several days of the session ; together with one other, which occupied the attention and elicited more pleasing and delightful expressions of Christian fellowship and brotherly love than any other. As the grand object of the Council was Christian Union and Christian Love, and co-operation of Christians in advancing the interests of the Redeemer's Kingdom ; it was and is manifestly of the utmost importance, that those here associated together should agree in their views of what Christian Union is, and what are its legitimate fruits.

The following declaration of sentiments on the *nature and influence* of Christian Union, presented by Dr. Schmucker, at an early period of the convention, was discussed

with much interest, and in the most pleasing and fraternal spirit during several sessions, and then adopted by the Council :

"*Whereas*, This Convention, consisting of members of different denominations, has assembled for the purpose of deliberating on the common interest of our holy and divine religion, in the light of God's Word and the teachings of His providence, in order to adopt such measures as may promise to promote unity and brotherly love ; to husband their resources and concentrate their energies for the advancement of the grand interests of the Redeemer's kingdom ; it is deemed proper to make a brief declaration of sentiments, that all may understand the high and holy objects at which we aim, as well as the principles by which we are governed in their attainment ; therefore,

"Resolved, *First* : That the union among the disciples of Christ, enjoined in the Scriptures and so fervently prayed for by the Saviour, was not primarily that of external organization or organic unity, but the spiritual union by which all Christians, whether Jews or Gentiles, bond or free, have been made to drink of one spirit and constitute one body. (1st Corinthians xii : 13).

"*Second :* That wherever this spiritual union is found, it will manifest itself by the love which is the badge of discipleship (John xii : 35), in a desire for those several social exercises for worship ordained by the Saviour and his Apostles, and by a tendency to union and co-operation in all those duties and pursuits of life which engross the attention and employ the powers of the Christian through his pilgrimage on earth.

"*Third :* That the same spiritual union, which exerts this harmonizing and benevolent influence on Christians as members of individual congregations, tends to produce a

similar influence on Christian congregations toward each other throughout the land and throughout the world.

"*Fourth:* That this spiritual union, if its principles are faithfully reduced to practice, forbids all rivalry or jealousy or opposition between Christian churches in the same vicinity or country, or even in all the different countries of the earth.

"*Fifth:* And finally, that this same spiritual union sanctions and encourages all such external arrangements or organizations, among Christians of any and all countries, (such as synods, general assemblies, associations, conferences or councils,) as are consistent with the instructions of God's Word, and calculated to cherish brotherly love and co-operation, as far as they are practicable, and tend to husband the resources and augment the efficiency of the church universal in advancing the interests of true religion, and extending the triumphs of Christ over the whole earth."

The popularity of such an Inter-denominational Union, is patent from the fact, that the several leading denominations so promptly responded to the invitation of our (Dutch) Reformed Brethren, by the appointment of delegates to the Council, of whose transactions we have just given a brief sketch; although the simultaneous meeting of several of the most numerous general assemblies and synods, prevented the attendance of one half the delegates. The idea extensively prevails that such a Confederation of *Denominations* has become a necessity in the present condition of the American Churches. It is required in order to confer unity and efficiency on their efforts to resist the enemies of truth and righteousness, as well as to arrest the progress and resist the encroachments of Romanism.

But during the formation of this Association, at every step of our progress, the conviction has forced itself on our

mind, that the objects here contemplated are the very same aimed at by the American Branch of the Evangelical Alliance. It appears, therefore, that we have two organizations covering the same ground, conducted largely by the same persons ; so that the meetings will be unnecessarily multiplied, and be felt burdensome by the churches.

Now, to propose a *detailed plan* for uniting these two into one, as well as to bring all the National Branches of the Evangelical Alliance, Foreign and American, into harmonious and systematic connection under the *World's Evangelical Alliance*, is the grand object proposed at the close of the ensuing treatise. In the meantime, we introduce the original work on the principles of Christian Union in general, as a preparation for the enlightened judgment and adjustment of all branches of union organizations and of union measures. Rightly instructed in the true principles of Scriptural unity, we shall occupy an elevated standpoint, above all sectarian and party interests and party aims, from which we can survey the entire "field of the world," as nearly as possible, in the spirit and mind of Christ, and be enabled in these eventful days most successfully to act out the prayer, which the Saviour taught us to offer: "*Thy kingdom come.*"

FRATERNAL APPEAL

TO THE

AMERICAN CHURCHES.

CHAPTER I.

The Obligation of Christian Union.

Πάτερ ἅγιε, τήρησον αὐτοὺς ἐν τῷ ὀνόματί σου, οὓς δέδωκάς μοι, ἵνα ὦσιν ἓν, καθὼς ἡμεῖς.—JESUS.

Εἷς Κύριος, μία πίστις, ἓν βάπτισμα.—PAUL.

WHEN the sincere and unsophisticated Christian contemplates the image of the church as delineated both in theory and practice by the Saviour and his apostles, he is charmed by its delightful spirit of unity and brotherly love. When he hears the beloved disciple declare "God is love, and they that dwell in love dwell in God:" and again, "Beloved, let us love one another, for love is of God, and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God:" "He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love:" and again, "Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another:" "If any man say I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar; for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him, that he who loveth God, love his brother also." When the Christian listens to such declarations as these, and numerous others of similar import; when, forgetting things as they exist around him, he brings his whole

soul under the influence of this love to God and the brethren; he perceives the moral beauty of these sentiments, and finds his heart vibrate in delightful unison with them. But when he awakes from this fascinating dream and beholds the body of Christ rent into different divisions, separately organized, professing different creeds, denouncing each other as in error, and, oftentimes, hating and being hated; his spirit is grieved within him, and he asks how can these things be among brethren? To the sacred record he turns his eyes in vain for the sectarian parties which now constitute all that is seen of the church of the Redeemer; he finds nothing there of Lutherans, of Presbyterians, of Methodists, of Episcopalians, of Baptists. But he sees that when the formation of similar parties was attempted at Corinth, Paul deemed it necessary to write them a long letter, and besought them by the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to have no divisions among them. The Christian is therefore constrained to mourn over the desolations of Zion and to meet the solemn inquiry, Cannot a balm be found for the ulcerous divisions which deface the body of Christ?

Many such hearts there happily are at the present day, which are relenting from the rigor of party organization and sectarian asperity. The love of Christ, that sacred flame which warms them, and bids them strive together for the conversion of a world, also melts down the walls of partition, which might well enough keep Jews asunder from Gentiles, but was never permitted to sever one Jew from another, and much less ought now to separate a Christian from his brother. Many have a deep sense of the magnitude of the evil, though

they have no clear perception of the remedy: but they know that it was not so in the beginning, it will not be so in the end, and it ought not to be so now. Many are pondering these things in their hearts, and asking, Ought brethren to be thus estranged? Ought Ephraim thus to envy Judah, and Judah to vex Ephraim? Their number too is multiplying. Brotherly love and Christian liberality are on the whole progressive, and tender increasing facilities, whilst they urge the imperious obligation of this inquiry upon every enlightened and sanctified intellect. Happily many of the ablest heads and noblest hearts in Christendom feel called to review *the ground which the Protestant churches have been led to assume, partly by option, partly by inconsideration, and partly by the coercion of circumstances.* The successful prosecution of this inquiry demands the casting off of the prejudices of education and long established habits, a recurrence to the elementary principles of Christianity, of christian doctrine, of christian government, of christian duty: and the men, be they ministers or be they laymen, who would regard this subject with indifference, or dismiss it with a sneer, may well inquire whether the love of Christ dwells in them. In this great concern not self-interest, but the interest of the Redeemer's kingdom, should be the motive of our actions; not victory, but truth should be our aim.

In this incipient stage of our discussion, we would premise a few principles, or draw a few lines, by which the general course of our investigation may be recognized, and the results in some degree be anticipated at which we shall arrive. It is admitted,

(a) As one house cannot contain all the Christians in

the world, or in a particular country, there must necessarily be *different houses* of worship.

(b) As all Christians in a particular country cannot be incorporated into one congregation to enjoy the ordinances of the gospel, and to execute the duties of mutual edification, supervision and discipline; there must be *different congregations*, as there were in the days of the apostles; whatever may be the proper principle for their construction, and the proper bond for their union with each other.

(c) We premise as a point conceded, that all the several denominations termed orthodox, which are but clusters of such different congregations, are parts of the true visible church of Christ; because, in the conscientious judgment of all enlightened Christians they hold the essentials of the gospel scheme of faith and practice; and secondly, because the Saviour himself has acknowledged them as such by the seal of his grace and Spirit. "When James, Cephas and John perceived *the grace that was given to me*," says Paul, to the Galatians,* "they gave to me and Barnabas the right hand of fellowship." And where is the bigot who, at the present day, would claim his to be the only true church, and thus repudiate all others as synagogues of Satan?

(d) As these denominations hold dissentient views on some non-essential points, it is demonstrable that, on each of these disputed points, one or other party must be wrong, and, in the aggregate, that all except one of them must entertain some error. For of two contrary opinions only one can be true. But the pretension

* Chap. 2: 9.

that any one sect is right in all things, and all others in error so far as they diverge from this one, is highly improbable in itself, is forbidden by christian humility, by a knowledge of human nature, and by the amount of talent, learning and piety in all the several churches. Hence some error, in all probability, is an attribute of each sect.

(e) Finally, we premise that ministers and laymen, though pious, are fallible, are sanctified but in part and liable to temptation from secular motives and feelings, even in things pertaining to the Redeemer's kingdom. Hence they are all under obligation to review their course of thought and action, and ought to be willing, for the glory of their God and Saviour, to retrace and amend whatever may be found amiss. This obligation devolves alike upon the writer and the reader. With a deep impression of its importance, its claims are urged on your present attention.

Under the presumption therefore that in these diversities of opinion we are all more or less in error, let us inquire whether it is right that the body of Christ should on account of these diversities be rent into so many different parts, under circumstances creating different interests in each, and strongly tending to alienate their affections, and dissolve that bond of fraternal love, by which they should be united; or whether it is the duty of Christians to endeavor to heal these divisions, and promote unity among all whom they profess to regard as disciples of Christ. The will of our divine Master will become apparent to us whilst we successively consider,

The Scriptural injunctions,

The example of the apostles and primitive Christians, and

The consequences which these divisions produce.

In the wealthy and corrupt city of Corinth, a Christian church had been planted by Paul, watered by the eloquent Apollos, and blessed by Him from whom alone can come any genuine increase. In this church, it seems, there appeared symptoms of the spirit of sectarianism, that spirit "which now worketh" not only "among the children of disobedience," "who have a name to live whilst they are dead;" but which often mars the enjoyment and tarnishes the graces of the members of Christ's spiritual body. The Corinthian brethren had long been familiar with the several sects of heathen philosophers and religionists, and by a natural transition were led to array themselves into parties according to some religious differences which arose among them. Some said, "I am of Paul," probably because he first laid the foundation of the Corinthian church;* others said, "I am of Apollos," perhaps on account of his superior eloquence; and others said, "I am of Cephas," either because like Peter, they cherished Jewish predilections, or were converted by him elsewhere. Here, then, was an attempt to introduce different sects or religious denominations into the church of Christ, ranged under different leaders, such as Paul, Apollos, Peter, Luther, Calvin, Zuingli, or Wesley; and what are the feelings of the noble-minded Paul? Does he approve of such a course? Let us hear his own words, my brethren, and pray that the spirit of our lacerated Master may enable us to un-

* Chap. iii. 10. Acts xviii. 11.

derstand them. "I beseech you, brethren, by the Lord Jesus Christ," (by the hope you cherish through him, by his suffering, by his blood,) I beseech you, "that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions, schisms (σχίσματα), or sects among you; but that ye be joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. For it hath been declared to me concerning you, my brethren, by them which are of the house of Chloe, that there are contentions (ἔριδες) among you: namely, that every one of you saith," either, "I am of Paul" (he is my leader), "or I am of Apollos, or I am of Peter, or I am of Christ. Is Christ" (i. e. the body of Christ) "divided? Was Paul" (or either of those whose names ye assume, and whom ye wish to place at the side of Christ as leaders or heads of the church) "crucified for you? Or were ye baptized into the name of Paul?" (or of Apollos, or of Peter, so that ye were received into *their* church, and not into the church of *Christ?*) "I thank God" (since ye thus abuse the privilege of having been baptized by these distinguished men) "that I baptized none of you except Crispus" (the ruler of the synagogue) "and Gaius" (whose hospitality I enjoyed whilst at Corinth); so that ye cannot with any semblance of truth allege, that I baptized you in my own name, and thus formed a peculiar sect of Christians.

Such is the powerful and decided testimony given by the inspired apostle Paul, against the spirit of sectarianism. Ought not every man who believes himself a Christian, to feel the force of this rebuke, and ask, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do to heal thy lacerated body? The apostle does not even introduce into his

argument the nature of the points of diversity among them, on account of which they were arraying themselves into different parties. The simple facts that they were baptized into Christ, and into Christ alone, i. e. were members of the church in good standing, and that Christ must not be divided, are the only arguments which he deems requisite to prove the impropriety of their divisions and of their assumption of different names. He would have them Christians, and nothing but Christians; not Pauline Christians, nor Apolline, nor Cephine, nor Lutheran, nor Calvinistic, nor Wesleyan Christians, not because he had any antipathy to Apollos or Peter; but because any such divisions, based on difference of opinions or personal attachments, among Christian brethren, naturally tended to rend asunder the body of Christ. Let it be distinctly remembered, then, that the argument of Paul for the unity of the Redeemer's visible church is twofold; first, he maintains that this unity and the impropriety of divisions—not on geographical, but on personal party-grounds, are evident from the fact that all its members are baptized into the name of Christ alone; and secondly, from the fact that all divisions based on such differences are equivalent to dividing the one body of Christ. Nor does he here affix any limitations to these principles, and no uninspired authority is competent to prescribe any others than such as may indubitably flow from some inspired declarations, or from the obvious nature of Christianity itself. The apostle Paul, therefore, distinctly forbids the cutting up of those *whom he would acknowledge as Christians at all*, into different parties or sects. And this he does even by anticipation, for in

all probability these parties had not yet fully separated from one another, nor renounced ecclesiastical intercommunion. Yet there were in the apostolic age, as well as at present, men who claimed to be Christians, but whom this great apostle was unwilling to acknowledge as such, and commanded "after the first and second admonition, to reject." *

In the passage, "A man that is a heretic (*αἱρετικὸν ἄνθρωπον*) after the first and second admonition reject," the apostle himself limits the application of the principles above urged on the Corinthians, by showing that although he forbade the formation of sects or divisions among Christians on the ground of difference, yet there were occasionally persons in the church, who, if incorrigible, deserved to be cast out of it altogether. The crime which in the judgment of Paul merited this punishment, he designates by the term *heretical* (*αἱρετικὸν*), which in the English language distinctly refers to one who denies a fundamental doctrine of Christianity. The original word also sometimes seems to have this sense; but more frequently it signifies a schismatic, one who makes a division, or forms a sect. In the former acceptation, the passage inculcates the salutary duty, acknowledged and practised by all the orthodox churches of the land, of excluding from their communion, and from membership, those who deny a *fundamental* doctrine of the gospel; that is, a doctrine unitedly believed by all the orthodox churches, and regarded as essential by them. Some denominations would exercise still greater rigor, and exclude from their communion the

* Titus iii. 10

believers of doctrines held by such sister churches as they professedly and sincerely regard as churches of Christ. But Paul wholly repudiates those divisions grounded on diversity of sentiment, among acknowledged Christians, which would render it possible for a brother Christian, when ejected from one portion of the Saviour's church, to find admission to another. At all events, the church in his day was not thus divided, and those whose excommunication he enjoined, must be such, and such alone, as in his judgment had forfeited all claim to the Christian profession. The apostle's rule, therefore, as limited by himself, would be, that we ought not to separate from our brethren for any error which we believe them to entertain, which does not in our most conscientious judgment deprive them of all claim to the character of Christians.

The primitive import of the Greek word *αἵρεσις* (heresy) is *selection, choice.* Thus it is used by many ancient Greek writers. The following passage of Aeschines Socrat. (Dial. II. 3.) amounts, if not to a definition, yet to the most appropriate exemplification of this sense of the term: *εἰ δὲ τίς σοι διδόιν αἵρεσιν τουτοῖν, πότερον ἂν βούλοιο.* (If any one should give you the *choice* of these two, which would you prefer?) In this sense we also meet it in the Septuagint; (Lev. 27: 18 and 21,) as equivalent to נְדָבָה free will, voluntarily. It is also employed to designate a *peculiar kind of discipline* or *mode of living*, that has been voluntarily assumed. But its more common signification* is

* Rosenmüller defines Αἵρεσις thus: Αἱρέσεως vox, per se media est Ubi in malam partem sumitur, significat idem quod *σχίσμα*; sed restringitur ad ea dissidea, quae fiunt ex opinionum diversitate.

schism, division, sect. Thus Dionys. Halic. (Ep. I. ad Ammaeum. c. 7.) says of Aristotle: "He was not the leader or head of a school, nor did he form a *sect* of his own (*οὔτε σχολῆς ἡγούμενος, οὔτ' ἰδίαν πεποιηκὼς αἵρεσίν.*)" It is used by classic writers to designate the several philosophic sects, the Stoics, the Epicureans, the Peripatetics, etc. It occurs nine times in the New Testament, and in the majority of cases it is translated *sect* in the common version. In the other cases it might with equal propriety be rendered in the same way,* as indeed it is by many distinguished translators. In its primitive and most current signification, therefore, the word (*αἵρεσις*) *conveys no reproach.* It is used to designate the sect of Pharisees,† the sect of Sadducees,‡ and the sect of the Nazarenes or Christians.§ In all the passages where it is rendered sect in the common version, it signifies a party of persons who have separated themselves from others professedly pursuing the same end, over whom they profess to have some advantages. Here we have sects substantially corresponding to those of our days, sects based not on geographical lines, but on doctrinal diversities like our own, and yet what does

---

* 2 Pet. 2 : 1. 1 Cor. 11 : 9.

† Acts 15 : 5 : But there arose up certain of the *sect* (*αἵρεσις*) of the Pharisees who believed, saying, that it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses. Acts 26 : 5 : The Jews knew me from the beginning if they would testify, that after the most straitest *sect* (*αἵρεσις*) of our religion, I lived a Pharisee.

‡ Acts 5 : 17 : Then the high priest rose up and all they that were with him, which is the *sect* (*αἵρεσις*) of the Sadducees.

§ Acts 24 : 5, 14 ; 28 : 22.

Paul say concerning such sects in the church of Christ? Using the very same word by which he designated the sect of the Pharisees, (in an adjective form,) he declares: *Him that is a sectarian man* (*αἱρετικὸν ἄνθρωπον*) an originator or supporter of sects in the Christian Church, after the first and second admonition, *reject*, exclude from your communion and intercourse, avoid. Here we have the apostle again distinctly condemning the formation of sects in the Christian Church, using the very identical term by which the Pharisees and Sadducees are designated in the New Testament and the several sects of their philosophers by classic Greeks.

Again, in the third chapter of his first epistle to the Corinthians,* Paul denounces such divisions in the Christian Church as "carnal." "For, (says he) whereas there is among you envying and strife and *divisions*, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? For while one saith I am of Paul, and another I am of Apollos, are ye not *carnal?*" How then can divisions essentially similar, among modern Christians, be pleasing in the sight of God? In his letter to the Galatians,† this same apostle classes these heresies or divisions among "the works of *the flesh*." He beseeches the Romans,‡ to "mark" (*σκοπεῖν*), attentively to observe, or watch those, "who cause *divisions* and offences, contrary to the doctrine (or rather the instruction and advice) which ye have learned: and avoid them." But it would be

*Ver. 3, 4.

† Gal. 5: 20: The works of the flesh are—wrath, strife, heresies, *αἱρεσεις* (or sects, divisons).

‡ 16: 17.

an endless work to present all the passages, in which the sacred volume inculcates the unity of the church, and deprecates its disruption into sects. Let one other passage terminate this branch of our argument. To the same Corinthians,* he says: "For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ. For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. For the body is not one member but many. Now they are many members, yet but one body. That *there should be no schism* in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another." † It would seem then to be irresistibly evident, that the unity of the church ought to be sacredly preserved by all who love the Lord Jesus; and without stopping, at this stage of our investigation, to ascertain all the precise features of this unity, which will hereafter appear; it is evident that the union inculcated by the apostle, is such, as is inconsistent with the divisions which he reprobates, and such divisions substantially are those of the present day, which are all based on some non-essential difference of doctrine, forms of government, or mode of worship among acknowledged Christians.

But the obligation of Christians to preserve the unity of the church, is evident from the *example of the apostles, of the apostolic and subsequent age.*

It would be superfluous to affirm, that no one of the apostles, or their fellow laborers established any sects in

* 12: 12. † See also Eph. 4: 3-6.

the Christian Church. The bare supposition of the contrary is absurd and revolting to every mind acquainted with the inspired record. Yet what ample ground was there for such a course, if it had been regarded lawful? *There was difference* of opinion among the apostles, and difference among the first Christians: but neither was regarded as a cause for schism or division in the church. Paul differed from Peter and disapproved of his conduct so much that (he says) "at Antioch I withstood him to the face, for he was to be blamed:" * yet neither of them dreamed of forming a sect for the defence and propagation of his distinctive views. Paul and Barnabas differed about their arrangements for missionary operations, and when the contention grew sharp, each took as fellow-laborers those whom he preferred, and thus prosecuted the work; but it never entered into their minds to form different sects in the church. *In the apostolic age there* did exist differences of *opinion* and *practice* between the Jewish and Gentile converts, *far greater* than those which divide some of the religious denominations of our land (the former enjoining circumcision † and other ceremonial observances); ‡ yet they did not divide the church into different sects under the guidance of the apostles. On the contrary the apostle enjoined mutual forbearance. "One man (says Paul) esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

---

* Gal. 2: 11–14. † Acts 15: 5.

‡ Gal. 4: 10: Ye observe days and months and times and years. I am afraid, etc.

He that regardeth the day regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. But why dost thou judge (condemn) thy brother? or why dost thou set at naught (despise) thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.* Nor did any schism actually arise from these differences until the apostles had gone to their rest, when in direct opposition to this advice, the Nazarenes, in the reign of Adrian, separated from the body of Christians, who, however, strongly disapproved of their conduct. It is certain too that during several hundred years, there continued to be persons *in the church*, who exhibited a lingering attachment to the Mosaic ceremonial observances, yet they were not excluded nor advised to form themselves into a separate sect. The observance of the Lord's day or Christian Sabbath was universal;† but some Christians during several centuries

* Romans 14: 5–10.

† On the subject of the primitive sanctification of the first day of the week as the Christian Sabbath it may not be uninteresting to adduce the testimony of Justin Marytr, who was born three or four years after the death of the apostle John, in his Apology for the Christians, presented to Antoninus Pius, A. D. 150. He says: "On the day which is called *Sunday*, all whether dwelling in the towns, or in the villages, hold meeting, and the *memoirs* (Ἀπομνημονεύματα) of the apostles and the writings of the prophets are read as much as the time will permit; then the reader closing, the person presiding, in a speech exhorts and excites to an imitation of those excellent examples; then we all rise and pour forth united prayers, and when we close our prayers, as was before said, bread is brought forward, and wine and water; and the presiding officer utters prayers and thanksgivings according to his ability (ὅση δυνάμις αὐτῷ) and the people respond by saying *Amen*. A distribution and participation of the things blessed, takes place to each one present, and to those

continued also to observe the Jewish Sabbath as a sacred day. The time for the observance of Easter was another point of difference and even of warm controversy; yet excepting some intolerant individuals neither party seriously thought of dividing the church or disowning their brethren on this ground.* Had these differences existed in our time, who can doubt not only that separate sects would have grown out of them, but that their formation would be approved by Christians generally? Nay is not this question decided by facts? Is there not a sect of some extent in our land, the Seventh Day Baptists, who differ from other baptists only in regard to the time of observing the Christian Sabbath; they believing that the seventh day continues to be the proper one under the New Testament dispensation, as it was under the Old? But in the apostolic churches it

---

absent it is sent by the deacons. Those who are prosperous and willing, give what they choose, each according to his own pleasure; and what is collected is deposited with the presiding officer, and he carefully relieves the orphans and widows, and those who from sickness or other causes are needy, and also those that are in prison, and the strangers that are residing with us, and in short all that have need of help. *We all commonly hold our assemblies on* SUNDAY, *because it is the first day on which God changed the darkness and matter and framed the world; and Jesus Christ our Saviour, on the same day, arose from the dead.*" Murdock's Mos. I. p. 164–5.

* The testimony of Eusebius on this point is very satisfactory. He says (Book V. chap. 23), "there was a considerable discussion raised about this time in consequence of a difference of opinion respecting the observance of the festival (of the Saviour's) passover." After narrating the history of this discussion and the efforts of Victor, bishop of Rome, to break communion with those who differed from him, Eusebius quotes an extract from a letter written

was different. There all who were regarded as Christians and lived in the same place, also belonged to the same church, and worshipped together, agreeing to differ in peace on minor points, and remembering that no Christian has a right to judge, that is, to condemn his brother Christian on account of his conscientious difference of opinion. Each one was to be fully persuaded in his own mind, and prepare to stand with his brother before the judgment seat of Christ. Neither was to sit in judgment on the other, Christ was to judge both; and until his final award their differences were to be borne in love.

Let it be borne in mind, then, that in the apostolic age, when the church was governed by inspired servants of God, and for some time after, there was not in the whole christian world any such thing as different sects

---

by Irenaeus to Victor to persuade him to peace. "And though (says Irenaeus to Victor) they (the earlier bishops) themselves did not keep it, they were not the less at peace with those from churches where it was kept, whenever they came to them. *Neither at any time did they cast off any, merely for the sake of form.* But those very presbyters before thee, who did not observe it, sent the eucharist to those of churches who did. And when the blessed Polycarp went to Rome, in the time of Anicetus, and they had a little difference among themselves, about others matters also, they were immediately reconciled, not disputing much with one another on this head. For Anicetus could not persuade Polycarp not to observe it; because he had always observed it with John, the disciple of our Lord, and the rest of the apostles, with whom he associated. Which things being so, *they communed together*, and in the church Anicetus yielded to Polycarp: they separated from each other in peace, all the church being at peace, both those that observed and those that did not observe, maintaining the peace." Euseb. Book V. chap. 24.

of acknowledged Christians. All who professed to be Christians, and resided in the same place, belonged to the same church. And if, as was probably the case in large cities, they met at different houses for worship, they nevertheless all regarded each other as members of the same church or congregation; they all frequently communed together, and the reason of different places for meeting, was not diversity of opinions among them, but because private houses in which they assembled, having had no churches till the third century,* could not contain them all. *Heretics* there were, who denied some essential doctrines of Christianity. These were excluded from the church in which they had resided, and were then disowned by all other Christian churches. But different sects of Christians, acknowledging each other as Christians, yet separated on the ground of diversity of opinions, such as the different denominations of Protestants are, had no existence, and were utterly unknown in the apostolic age; nor was the *great body* of the church ever thus cut up, in her purest day during the earlier centuries. We read of the church at Corinth, the church at Ephesus, the church in Rome, the church in Smyrna, the church in Thyatira, the church in Philadelphia, the church in Jerusalem, the church at Philippi, and in many other places; but never of the *Pauline* church in Corinth, nor of the church that follows Apollos, nor of the church of Gentile

* Houses for Christian worship were erected during the reign of Alexander Severus between A. D. 222–235; yet Vater supposes them to have existed at the close of the 2d century. In the year A. D. 303, there were forty Christian churches in Rome, and Diocesian, the tyrant, ordered them to be razed to the ground.

converts, nor of the church of Jewish converts, nor of the church that retains the observance of the Jewish Sabbath, nor of the church that does not. In short, *Christians* in those days were called Christians and nothing but Christians; and one christian church was distinguished from another only by the name of the place in which it was located. This ought certainly to be a *solemn* fact to those who have taken it for granted that sectarian divisions of the church are right, that they are doing God service by their utmost efforts to perpetuate them, by inscribing on the tender and infant mind the lineaments of their denominational peculiarity. One thing does appear undeniable. If the sectarian form of Christianity be its best mode of development, the blessed Saviour himself—with reverence be it spoken!—the Saviour and his apostles failed to give it their injunction; on the contrary, enjoined and practiced directly the reverse!! The writer does not from these facts infer the obligation of all Christians immediately to renounce their present organizations and merge into one church. Difficulties now exist between some denominations, arising from honest diversity of views on *church government*, which did not exist in the apostolic age, and which render it impossible for persons thus differing to unite geographically; but sectarian organization may immediately be divested of its most baneful influences by counter arrangements, and the essence of christian union may exist among all, and ought to be promoted immediately, as will be seen in a subsequent stage of this discussion. As to a union of all the churches of the land in one compact ecclesiastical system of judicature, such a one did not exist in the apostolic age, is undesirable and dangerous.

But the importance of spiritual unity in the body of Christ, and the duty of promoting it, is further demonstrated by the *baneful effects of sectarian divisions.*

Sectarian divisions, divisions on the ground of *difference*, tend to *destroy that community of interest, and sympathy of feeling* which the Saviour and his apostles so urgently inculcate. How fervently does our blessed Lord supplicate for the unity of all his followers! "Neither pray I for these (the apostles) alone, but for them also who shall believe on me through their word; that they may all be one, as thou Father art in me and I in thee"*—that there may be among them that unity of counsel, of feeling, of purpose, of action which exists between the Father and the Son. What can be more reasonable? If all his disciples, all who "believe in him through the word," are hereafter to inhabit the same heaven, to surround the same throne of God and the Lamb; would not the principle of Sectarian divisions carry discord into those harmonious ranks, would it not mar their heavenly hallelujahs and grate upon the ears of angels and the Lamb! No! sectarianism is an acknowledged and—alas! that it should be so—a cherished trait of the church on earth, which will never, never be admitted into heaven. And who can doubt that the nearer we can bring the church on earth to the character of the church in heaven, the more pleasing will she be to him that purchased her with his blood? Accordingly Paul informs us: "That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the *same*

* John 17: 20, 21.

*care one for another;** and if one member suffer, all the members suffer with it, or if one member be honored, all the members rejoice with it." But, gracious Lord! is not directly the reverse of this but too frequently witnessed? Does not the great mass of the several religious denominations of our land, exhibit any thing else than "the same care," for the other members of Christ's body? If one denomination suffers, fails of success or meets with disgrace in some unworthy members, do not surrounding denominations rather at least tacitly and cheerfully acquiesce if not rejoice, hoping that thus more room will be made and facility offered for their own enlargement? We do not find that members of the same family thus cordially acquiesce or triumph in each others' misfortune or disgrace. If one brother is visited by any calamity, if he falls a victim to intemperance and bears about in his bloated face the ensign of his disgrace, do we find his brothers and sisters rejoice in it or indifferent about it? Do they not rather sympathize, feel hurt themselves, and mourn over his downfall? Thus ought it to be among all who deserve the name of Christ. Thus would it be, if the community of interest in the Saviour's family had not been impaired by sectarian divisions, which place several distinct religious families on the same ground, with separate pecuniary interests, with conflicting prejudices, with rival sectarian aims! In the apostolic age and for centuries after it, only one Christian Church occupied the same field, and *thus three-fourths of the causes which originate contention among modern*

* 1 Cor. 12 : 25.

Christians were avoided. These separate interests will always create contention, rivalry and jealousies among fallible men, sanctified but in part, as long as they are not removed or their influence in some way counteracted. And, as they did not belong to the church constituted by the Saviour and his apostles, the solemn duty devolves on all Christians to inquire, How can this evil be remedied?

Again, sectarian divisions of the church *impede the impartial study of the sacred volume* by ministers and laymen. The doctrines believed by what are termed the orthodox churches, as well as their forms of government and worship, may be divided into two classes, those which are *undisputed* and held by all in common, and those which are *disputed* by some of them, and which distinguish the sects from each other. The sectarian principle builds a wall of defence around the peculiar opinions of each sect. It enlists all Christians in defence of the peculiarities of their denomination, and creates powerful motives of a self-interested and unholy character in vindication of these peculiarities, rather than of the grand truths of Christianity, which are essential to the salvation of all; motives which appeal to the pride of some, to the avarice of others, and to the ambition of a third class. Each member is taught by the very principles of his sinful nature to feel identified with the peculiar interests of his sect. His vanity is flattered by the supposed respectability of *his* sect, his ambition is at least tempted by the prospect of extended influence or distinction in the ministry or as a layman in the ecclesiastical councils of *his extensive and respectable* church, and his avarice is

concerned in diminishing his own expenses by the increasing numbers of his fellow-members, or if a minister, by the ample support which he may obtain. We would not insinuate that all Christians are influenced by these unamiable motives, nor that any true disciple of the Saviour is *mainly* actuated by them. But we fear that the majority of ministers and laymen, are more influenced by these secular considerations than they are themselves aware. Accordingly, the peculiarities of sect acquire a factitious importance, are often inculcated with as much assiduity as the great and cardinal doctrines of the gospel. Endless and useless controversies about these points agitate the church, and disturb her peace. These peculiarities are instilled into the tender minds of children, and are often represented as involving the marrow of salvation. Prejudices are raised in their behalf. The tenets of other denominations are often kept out of view, or stated in a manner but ill calculated for an impartial investigation of God's truth. The antipathies of the social circle are sometimes arrayed in opposition, and, may I say, sometimes in ridicule of other denominations; and even the gentler sex, sisters of her of Bethany, who, sitting at the Master's feet, imbibed the streams of his love; sisters of them, who, true to their affection, were

"Last at the cross and earliest at the grave,"

have hated that Saviour in the person of his followers, because they wore not the badge of their sect! have forgotten that their religion is love,—that charity, divine charity is the brightest ornament of their nature! Under such circumstances, doubts of the sectarian peculi-

arities inculcated, would expose the ingenuous youth who should avow them, to social inconveniencies, to parental disapprobation, and rarely does he enjoy ample opportunity for impartial investigation, before adult age. The fact that, almost invariably, young persons adopt and prefer the peculiar sectarian views of their parents, *is a demonstrative proof that their preference is not built mainly on argument*, that the mode of religious education in the different churches is unfavorable to impartial investigation. The simple circumstance of parental belief, is assuredly no satisfactory proof of the creed which we adopt on account of it. For the same reason, we should have been Mohammedans, if born in Turkey, Papists in Italy, and worshippers of the Grand Lama in Thibet. And ministers of the gospel have still greater obstacles to surmount, as their disbelief of the peculiarities of their sect tarnishes their reputation with their associates, yea, not unfrequently excludes them from their pastoral charge, and their families from daily bread! Is it not evident, then, that the state of the Christian Church amongst us is unfavorable to the impartial study of the volume of divine truth?

Lastly, the principle of sectarian divisions *powerfully retards the spiritual conquests of Christianity over the world.* Who that knows aught of the divine life, can doubt, that in proportion as he permits pride, envy, jealousy, hatred to arise in his heart, the spirit of piety languishes, his graces decline and his sense of the divine presence is impaired? But sectarianism, by which in this discussion we generally mean the principle of divisions on the ground of difference in non-essentials among those who profess to regard each other as fel-

low-Christians—sectarianism indubitably creates various conflicting interests, presents numerous occasions and temptations to envy, hatred, jealousy, slander, and creates an azotic atmosphere around the Christian, in which the flame of piety cannot burn with lustre, and not unfrequently expires.

What observer of transpiring scenes can doubt that the sectarian strife and animosity between the churches, deter many sinners from making religion the subject of their chief concern and from being converted to God? The Saviour prayed: "That they all may be *one*, as thou Father art in me and I in thee; that they may also be one in us; *that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.*" Here then, the Saviour himself informs us what influence unity among his followers was designed to effect; history tells that when the surrounding heathen were constrained to say, "See how these Christians love one another," the moral influence of their example was amazing: and who can doubt that inverse causes produce inverse effects? "Who is not aware, that infidelity itself derives its choicest weapons from the divisions existing in the Christian Church? One of the two reasons assigned for the apostasy of Julian the emperor was, that *when he saw the dissensions of Christians, and their rancor against each other, he took refuge from their broils in the quiet of Paganism.*" *

How often does not the principle of sect, exclude the blessed Saviour from our villages and sparsely populated sections of country, in which united Christians might

* See Harris' excellent work on "Union," p. 191. Boston ed.

support the gospel; but cut up into jealous and discordant sects, and hating one another as though each believed a different Christ, all remain destitute of the stated means of grace! The occasional visits of ministers of different sects serve to confirm each party in its own predilections, and thus we often witness the melancholy spectacle of the Saviour excluded from such places by the dissensions of his professed friends, and sinners shut out from the sanctuary of God because saints cannot agree whether Paul or Apollos or Cephas shall minister unto them.

Nor is the principle of sect, less *unfriendly to the spread of the gospel in heathen lands.* By often stationing on the same ground at home, more men than are necessary, or can be supported, laborers are improperly withdrawn from the destitute portions of the field, which is "the world;" conflicting interests unavoidably arise among the ministers and churches thus crowded together; as all cannot long continue, a struggle for existence is carried on, more or less openly, and with different degrees of violence, until the failure of one or more drives them from the field, and makes room for the others. Nor is this conflict to be attributed so much to the want of piety in the parties, as to that actual conflict of interest which unavoidably results from the influence of sects. But certainly every true Christian must deplore this state of things, and it is the writer's deliberate conviction, that one of the bitterest ingredients in the cup of ministerial sorrow, in many portions of our land, is this unholy and unhappy strife among brothers. In short it is a solemn and mournful truth, that sectarianism, the principle of sect, in a great

measure changes the direction in which the energies of the church are applied, *transfers the seat of war from Pagan to Christian lands*, and from the territory of Christ's enemies into the very family of his friends! In the beginning, the Church of the Redeemer, at peace at home, directed all her surplus energies against the world around her and the world of Jews and Gentiles in foreign lands. The war was waged not by one portion of Christ's family against another, but emphatically and distinctly by the church against the world; such was the almighty force of the spiritual artillery wielded in this holy war, that in about three hundred years the little band of fishermen and tent-makers fought their way to the utmost bounds of the Roman empire, and the banner of King Jesus, which was first unfurled in the valleys of Judea, was waving in triumph over the palace of the Cæsars. But who can deny that the Church of Christ is now "a house divided against itself;" that a large portion of the energies of Christian sects is now expended in contending with each other, in building up walls of partition, in fortifying and defending those peculiar views by which they are kept asunder? The war is no longer a foreign, it is an intestine one. What a lamentable waste of *men* and *funds* is caused by multiplying the number of sectarian institutions far beyond the actual necessities of the Church! How large a portion of the *periodical literature* of the day is occupied in these family feuds, and consists of mere "doubtful disputations!" How large a portion of *ministerial talent* is placed in requisition to sustain this conflict! How many precious hours of time are thus applied! If all the time and talent and

effort spent by the orthodox Protestant Churches in disputing with one another about the points of their difference, since the blessed Reformation, had been devoted to the projects of benevolent enterprize for the unconverted heathen world, who can calculate the progress that might have been made in evangelizing the Gentile nations? Let every true disciple of the Saviour inquire, why do six hundred millions of our fellow-men languish in the shadows of death eighteen hundred years after the blessed gospel has been entrusted to Christian hands for them? Fifty and five times has the entire population of the globe been swept into eternity, since the Saviour commissioned his disciples to publish the glad tidings to every creature. Who that has witnessed the prompt and overwhelming blessing of God on the efforts of the little band of Christians in Europe and America during the last sixty years; who that has seen a nation new-created almost in a day in the isles of the Pacific, and witnessed the standard of the cross erected in Africa, in Greece, in Turkey, in Hindostan, in Ceylon, in China, and many other places; and the glorious gospel of the Son of God translated into more than one hundred and fifty languages; who that reflects on the millions of Bibles and the tens of millions of tracts which the united bands of liberal-minded Christians have sent forth, can doubt that if the Christian Church had not become secularized by the unhappy union with the civil government under Constantine in the fourth century, the world had long ago been evangelized? Or if the Protestant Church had not been split into so many parties by adopting the new, and we must believe unauthorized and pernicious doctrine, that

they *had a* RIGHT *to adopt* for themselves and require of others as terms of communion, not only the fundamental doctrines which were required in the earlier centuries and were supposed sufficient for hundreds of years after the apostolic age, but also *as many additional and disputed points as they pleased*, thus dividing the body of Christ and creating internal dissension; who that is acquainted with her history can doubt that greater, far greater inroads would have been made into the dominions of the papal beast; and the glorious gospel of the Son of God, in the three centuries since the Reformation, have been carried to the ends of the earth? "Thousands," says the excellent Baxter, "have already been drawn to Popery, and confirmed in it, by the divisions of Protestants. And I am persuaded that all the arguments in Bellarmine, and all their other treatises, have not been so effectual to make Papists, as the multitude of sects among ourselves." But, in the work of evangelizing the heathen world, the consequences of our divisions threaten to be peculiarly disastrous. "In the heathen themselves we have to encounter all the blindness, superstition, prejudice, pride, enmity, and sensuality of the human heart. In presenting Christianity we profess to present a system of perfect light—of rational and consistent divinity, embracing principles universal and benign; of unlimited benevolence, and magnanimous generosity; of matchless condescension, long-suffering, and meekness; of transcendent peacefulness and love; of pure spirituality; a system which has Eternal Love for its Author, Incarnate Love for its Mediator, and the redemption of men for its object. The missionaries, too, who present it, must be regarded

as professing not only by leaving country and home, and enduring hardships, but by the manner and all the circumstances of conducting the mission, to give in their own persons a direct practical exemplification of the system. They are the burning and shining light by which the heathen must read the gospel. Now suppose that in the very act of presenting the gospel, the missionaries fall into collisions, bitterness, and wrath of sectarianism, and one cries out, I am a Baptist, hear me, and another, I am an Episcopalian, hear me, and another, I am a Presbyterian, hear me, and another, I am of the American Board of Missions, hear me, and another, I am of the General Assembly's Board, hear me, we may well conceive that the first effect produced would be amazement; and the next, ridicule and contempt. 'What!' they would reply, 'we thought ye all professed to preach Jesus Christ; we thought your religion was harmony and love. What are these other names which we hear? What means this strife among yourselves? First settle your system among yourselves, before you attempt to propagate it. First learn to love one another, and then we will begin to believe that love prompts your endeavors to convert us. For the present we will remain content with the religion of our fathers, which has at least the merit of consistency, and does not embroil us with each other in matters of faith.'

"It may be said that scenes like this have not occurred, and that the missionaries of the several sects engaged in the propagation of the gospel are harmonious co-workers. The records of missions, however, will prove to us that something like this has taken place,

and that at the present moment there are principles avowed in relation to missions, which threaten dissension and strife, which must extend their baleful influence to the very fields of missionary labor. But if such scenes had not been witnessed, and the *red flag of sectarianism* has not wrapped in its thick folds the white banner of gospel charity, in heathen lands, to what is it to be attributed, but to the forbearance and wisdom of the missionaries, who saw that the contentions of sect would prove a devastating war within their own camp, and blast their prospects of enlightening the heathen? There, where the enemy is strong, they have indeed seen the necessity of union among themselves. There, where they have been compelled to retire within the strongest intrenchments of their religion, they have learned that these intrenchments are not in the dogmas of sect, but in the great principles which are embraced by their common faith. But unless the disunion of sect be speedily done away, the time must soon come when the fierce wars at home will be carried abroad; and then the heathen lands, like the plain of Acre, will be the field of hot strife between foreign belligerents, who after the battle, shall retire in weakness and disarray, and leave the country unpossessed. We take the position, and we believe it tenable, that the gospel cannot accomplish its great triumph, and collect the redeemed from every land, until the law of Christ be fulfilled by these Protestant sects. Jesus Christ will not sustain us, the Holy Spirit will not overshadow us with his presence; we shall waste those very energies and instrumentalities which are required for the work; we shall not possess the character requisite for the work;

we shall be impeded in our movements among the heathen, and prove their scorn and derision; like the Israelites of old, we shall die in the wilderness in view of the promised land, and leave the glory and the blessedness of crossing the Jordan to a generation who understand our Christianity better, and imbibe its pure spirit without these gross and bitter mixtures."*

Such then being the mournful consequences of that disunion against which the Saviour and his apostles so urgently admonished their followers, we feel with double force that the church has been guilty of suicidal error, and that it is the solemn duty of *every* friend of Jesus sincerely to inquire, Lord, what wouldst thou have *me* to do to heal the wounds of thy dismembered body?

---

* See the late work "A Leaf from the Tree of Life," p. 47, &c.

CHAPTER II.

THE NATURE OF PRIMITIVE CHRISTIAN UNION.

Deeply impressed with the conviction that the blessed Saviour and his apostles have explicitly inhibited the division of the body of Christ into sectarian parties or factions, and fully pursuaded that these divisions which exist among Protestants generally, *at least with their present concomitants*, are highly prejudicial to the prosperity of Zion; let us approach the inquiry, *What is the more immediate and specific nature of that union which characterized the primitive church*, and which it is obligatory on us to promote? As Protestants, who are ready to exclaim with Chillingworth, "*The Bible, the Bible*," is the only infallible source of our religion, we must naturally turn our eyes to its sacred pages and survey our subject from that high vantage ground; nor can we with safety rely on the practice of the church in any subsequent age, except in so far as it accords with apostolical example, or at least is a manifest development of principles clearly inculcated in the gospel. It is indeed worthy of remark, that we know next to nothing of the history of the Christian church during more than a hundred years after its first establishment, except what is contained in the New Testament. This has often been regretted by men;

but God has doubtless designedly enveloped that early period of her uninspired history in darkness, to compel us to rest entirely on his own infallible word, and to draw a clear and broad line of distinction between the authority of his inspired servants and that of the fathers of the church in after ages. The dictates of reason as well as the history and practice of the earlier ages when known, may afford an occasional illustration of our subject; yet, as Protestants, we can acknowledge nothing as essential to the character of the church, or the duties of her members, which is not distinctly contained in the sacred volume.

Enlightened reason does, indeed, prepare the way for the teachings of Scripture. It dictates that God the Infinite One, is the chief good of the universe, the Being whose favor is life, and whose loving kindness is better than life, and that He must delight in the happiness of the creatures He has made. This benevolence of His nature is confirmed by the numberless contrivances with which He has filled the earth, the manifest design, as well as actual effect of which is, to promote the happiness of sentient creatures. The religion of nature, therefore, as far as it extends, proclaims the *benevolence* of its author. But all this is placed beyond doubt by the declaration of God's Holy Word, which explicitly affirms the welcome doctrine, that *God is love*, or *benevolence*. 1 John iv: 8.

The strongest of all evidences of this benevolence, contained in Scripture is, that "*God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish but have everlasting life.*" If, then, the religion of nature is founded

upon the divine love or benevolence, how much more must benevolence or love in all its developments distinguish Christianity, the religion based upon the appearance of the Son of God on earth, for the redemption of the fallen race of man, by the sacrifice of Himself!

Such is accordingly the description of our holy religion contained in the blessed Word. That inspired record presents Jesus Christ, the Son of God, and Author of our religion, as the perfection of benevolence. It tells us, He forsook the glories of heaven, and the adoration of angels and archangels, descended upon earth, and assumed our nature amid circumstances of great self-denial and suffering; He went about doing good, healing all manner of diseases, administering to the wants of the poor, and comforting the disconsolate. As the same mind was to be in His disciples, the members of His church were to be characterized by the same benevolence or love, were to *resemble the God whom they worshipped.* "A new commandment I give unto you, that ye love *one another:* as I have loved you, that ye also *love one another.* By this shall men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another." John xiii: 34, 35. "This is my commandment, that ye love one another, as I have loved you." And we are further informed that those disciples fulfilled the commands of their Divine Master. "The multitude of them that believed, were of one heart and of one soul."

But love implies attachment, communion, and unity of spirit, not discord and separation. Accordingly, Christians were early regarded as *one* body, that is, the

church constituted by them was regarded as *one*. "For by *one* spirit we are all baptized into *one* body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free, and have been all made to drink into *one* Spirit." 1 Cor. xii: 13. We have "*one* Lord, *one* faith, *one* baptism;" and they were one body and one Spirit, as they were all called in one hope of their calling. From all these declarations, it is undeniable that Christians were all to constitute one body; that *unity* was designed to characterize the Church of the Redeemer on earth as well as in heaven.

But the question returns upon us, *What is the nature of the union* here described and enjoined?

(*a.*) Its leading attribute, evidently, was to be *love, benevolence.* All Christians were *to love one another*, and to do good unto all men, and *especially to them who are of the household of faith.*

(*b.*) They were *all to possess one and the same faith*, namely, in *the atoning sacrifice of the Redeemer;* a *justifying* faith; relying not on their own works, but on the righteousness of Christ; a faith not necessarily of equal strength in all, but the same in kind; that faith which works by love, and purifies the heart, and overcomes the world. Thus says that eminent man of God, *Spener:* "Christians are all one in the community of spiritual blessings. No one has a better God, or better Christ, or Spirit, or faith, than the other, although one may enjoy them more than another." Or, the term (πίστις) faith, may be understood in the *objective* sense, (*fides quæ creditur*, the faith which is believed,) as signifying the doctrines of Christianity, those great truths, which the Saviour and His apostles had taught

the early Christians, the *profession* of which all applicants for admission to the church were required to make. These truths were, certainly, not more numerous or extended than the so-called Apostle's Creed, consisting of the belief in Father, Son and Holy Ghost, with the leading acts of each person. It seems most probable that while *justifying* faith was chiefly intended, both may also have been included, for a true and saving faith in the Redeemer would naturally imply those cardinal doctrines here contemplated.

(*c.*) And they were all to be admitted into *external* union with this body of the Church, by *Baptism*, the initiatory ordinance of the Christian Church.

(*d.*) Christians were all to *assemble together statedly* for prayer, as well as for reading and hearing the Scriptures expounded.

(*e.*) Certain men were appointed to *preach* the Word, to publish the Gospel to every creature, and were termed elders, or bishops, or pastors.

(*f.*) And other men were selected as *deacons*, to minister at tables, to distribute the alms, and attend to the temporalities of the Church.

But no instruction was given as to how many Christians should assemble at one place, before another place of worship should be selected, and another church be organized by choosing the necessary officers, elders or preachers, and deacons.

Nor were any directions left on record as to any additional *external* bonds, if any, by which the unity of the Spirit, so essential and salutary, should be expressed, promoted or preserved, throughout the future history of the church.

It is certain that *this union did not consist in any compact ecclesiastical organization of the entire church in a nation or empire, under one supreme judicatory.*

Excepting an occasional interposition of apostolical authority, we are informed that each church attended to its own affairs of government and discipline. Addressing the Corinthians,* Paul says, "Do not *ye* judge (κρίνετε) them that are within? Therefore put *ye* away (ἐξάρατε) from among yourselves that wicked person;" manifestly attributing to the Corinthians the right to discipline and exclude an unworthy member from their body. The same right of supervision and discipline over her members is attributed to each individual church by the Saviour himself:† "If thy brother trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone"—and eventually, if other means should fail, "*tell it to the church.*" Nor do we find in either of these cases any ultimate reference to a judicatory consisting of representatives from several, much less from all other Christian churches. The phraseology‡ of the New Testament evidently implies that each church was a distinct and complete church and a member of the body of Christ. It is, however, equally certain that the New Testament presents, in addition to several minor consultations, one example of a council or synod,§ whose members were "the apostles, elders, preachers, and brethren, (that is, lay members,)" and who assembled at Jerusalem for

---

* 1 Cor. v : 12. † Matt. xviii : 15–17. See also 2 Cor. ii. 7.

‡ 1 Gal. i : 2. 1 Cor. xvi : 1. 2 Cor. viii : 1. 1 Thess. ii : 14. Acts ix : 31; xv : 41.

§ Acts xv.

the purpose of settling a dispute touching the obli-obligation of Christian converts to observe "the law of Moses, etc." This synod was convened for a special purpose, was a *pro re nata* convention, and although it fully sanctions the call of such meetings as often as necessary, and justifies a provision for stated meetings if experience establishes their necessity and utility; yet it cannot with any plausibility be alleged that the churches were then regularly united into such synods, or that such meetings were held regularly, at fixed times. Had they been of annual recurrence, who can doubt that some trace of the fact, or allusion to it, would be found in the Acts of the Apostles or the epistles of Paul, which cover a period of about thirty years, and narrate or allude to the prominent events in the history of the church during that period? These facts urge upon our attention several important positions, the value of which will be more evident in the sequel. They are these:

(*a.*) *That the divine Head of the church has intrusted the great mass of the duties and privileges of his kingdom to the individual churches in their primary capacity.* Hence, though the churches ought to take counsel with each other, and for this purpose may have *stated meetings*, and constitute *regular synods*, they should not suffer any encroachments on their rights, nor permit too much of their business to be transacted by these *delegated* associations, presbyteries or synods. The neglect of this caution gradually robbed the churches of their rights and liberties in past ages, and fostered that incubus of Christianity, the papal hierarchy at Rome.

(*b.*) The *duty of fraternal consultation and union*

of counsel ought not to be neglected by the church in the discharge of her duties. This principle evidently affords sanction to the various associations among the churches such as presbyteries, synods, conferences, etc., for the purposes of mutual counsel, encouragement and co-operation in the performance of such duties as can best be accomplished by conjunction of means and efforts. Yet the history of past ages distinctly admonishes us to beware of the natural tendency to consolidation in church as well as state. There is doubtless danger of the concentration of power in the hands of ecclesiastical judicatories, which has in former ages, alas! been but too frequently abused to purposes of oppression and bloodshed, to the destruction of liberty of conscience, and the hindrance of the Redeemer's spiritual kingdom. It appears inexpedient for the churches to devolve on their delegated judicatories such duties as they can perform as well in their primary capacity for another reason; because, when duties of various kinds are accumulated on any individual bodies, they must necessarily be less able to discharge them all with efficiency.

It is evident, then, that in the apostolic age the unity of the church did not consist in a compact conjunction of all her parts in an ecclesiastical judicatory. On the contrary, we have no accounts of any synods or councils after that age, until the latter part of the second century. Yet Eusebius, the earliest author by whom the transactions of these councils are recorded, uses the following language, from which it is probable that such councils were nothing new, and that similar ones had been occasionally held during the previous seventy-five years which had intervened since the death of the last

apostle:* "About this time appeared Novatus, a presbyter of the church of Rome, and a man elated with haughtiness against those (that had fallen), as if there were no room for them to hope for salvation, not even if they performed all things which belong to a genuine conversion, and a pure confession. He thus became the leader of the peculiar sect of those who, inflated by vain imaginations, called themselves Cathari. A very large council being held at Rome on this account, at which sixty bishops and a still greater number of presbyters and deacons were present, and the pastors of the remaining provinces, having, according to their location, deliberated separately what should be done, this decree was passed by all: That Novatus and those who so arrogantly united with him, and those who had chosen to adopt the uncharitable and most inhuman opinion of the man, should be ranked among such as are aliens from the church (excluded); but that such of the brethren as had fallen during the calamity (persecution) should be treated and healed with the remedies of repentance."

---

* Euseb. Book 6, Chapter 43. *Ἐπειδὴ περ τῇ κατὰ τούτων ἀρθείς ὑπερηφανίᾳ Νοουάτος τῆς Ῥωμαίων ἐκκλησίας πρεσβύτερος, ὡς μηκέτ οὔσης αὐτοῖς σωτηρίας ἐλπίδος, μηδ' εἰ πάντα τὰ εἰς ἐπιστροφὴν γνησίαν καὶ καθαρὰν ἐξομολόγησιν ἐπιτελοῖεν, ἰδίας αἱρέσεως τῶν κατὰ λογισμοῦ φυσίωσιν Καθαροὺς ἑαυτοὺς ἀποφηνάντων, ἀρχηγὸς καθίσταται. ἐφ' ᾧ σύνοδον μεγίστης ἐπὶ Ῥώμης συγκροτηθείσης, ἑξήκοντα μὲν τὸν ἀριθμὸν ἐπισκόπων, πλείονων δὲ ἔτι μᾶλλον πρεσβυτέρων τε καὶ διακόνων, ἰδίους τε κατὰ τὰς λοιπὰς ἐπαρχίας τῶν κατὰ χώραν ποιμένων περὶ τοῦ πρακτέου διασκεψαμένων, δόγμα παρίσταται τοῖς πᾶσι· Τὸν μὲν Νοουάτου ἅμα τοῖς αὐτῷ συνεπαρθεῖσι, τούς τε συνευδοκεῖν τῇ μισανθρώπῳ καὶ ἀπανθρωποτάτῃ γνώμῃ τ' ἀνδρὸς προαιρουμένους, ἐν ἀλλοτρίοις τῆς ἐκκλησίας ἡγεῖσθαι· τοὺς δὲ τῇ συμφορᾷ περιπεπτωκότας τῶν ἀδελφῶν, ἰᾶσθαι καὶ θεραπεύειν τοῖς τῆς μετανοίας φαρμάκοις.*—Edit. Zimmermann, Vol. I. p. 464, 465.

This is the earliest account extant of any regular synod after the apostolic age. The absence of even the least intimation, that this assembly was any thing novel, confers some probability on the supposition that other similar meetings had occasionally occurred before. But it was not until the close of the second, or beginning of the third century, that these associations began to hold *regular* and *stated meetings.* This practice was first introduced in Greece, where the popular mind had been familiarized to such stated representative conventions, by the Amphictyonic Council, and would naturally be inclined to transfer to the Church what had proved so acceptable in State.* Still the introduction of regular stated meetings had to encounter some opposition, for Tertullian, in the commencement of the third century, found it necessary to undertake their defence.† By the middle of the third century, however, these stated annual meetings had become very general.‡ Lay representatives were at first admitted to these councils, as the "brethren" evidently had been in the apostolic age; but in process of time the bishops secured all this power to themselves. § These conventions were merely

* See Neander's Kirchengeschichte, Vol. I. p. 322. Tertullian's words are, "Aguntur per *Graecias* illa *certis in locis* concilia, ex universis ecclesiis, per quae et altiora quaeque in commune tractantur et ipsa representatio totius nominis Christiani magna veneratione celebratur." De Jejuniis, c. 13.

† "Ista solennia, quibus tunc praesens patrocinatus est sermo."—Tertullian.

‡ Cyprian. Ep. 40. and Firmilianus, (apud Cyprian. Ep. 75.) of Cappadocia: Necessario apud nos fit, ut per singulos annos seniores et praepositi in unum conveniamus, ad diaponenda ea quae curae nostrae commissa sunt. Neander sup. cit. p. 322.

§ Neander sup. cit. p. 324.

provincial, and embraced the churches of only one particular country or province. The entire Christian Church was not yet united by any supreme judicatory, having jurisdiction over all its parts, as eventually occurred under the papal hierarchy; but here we find for the first time a visible *union of all the acknowledged churches in a particular country under one ecclesiastical judicatory.* Such an extensive union in one judicatory, could not long fail to abridge freedom of investigation and liberty of conscience, if its powers were not purely those of an *advisory council*, and its advice confined to matters originating between the smaller judicatories and contemplating their relation to each other, and the progress of the Church in general.

Again, the primitive unity of the Church of Christ did not consist *in the organization of the whole church on earth under one visible head, such as the Pope at Rome and the Papal hierarchy.* We shall not here stop to prove, that the power given alike by the Saviour to all the apostles,* could not confer any peculiar authority on Peter: nor that Peter's having professed the doctrine of the Saviour's Messiahship, on which the Lord founded his Church, does not prove that he founded it on Peter himself, making him and his successors his vicars upon earth. It is admitted by all Protestants

* Matt. 16: 19: And I will give unto thee (Peter v. 18) the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. Chap. 18: 1, 18: At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, etc.—He said—Verily I say unto you (disciples, v. 1) whatsoever *ye* shall bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven.

that the Pope is a creature as utterly unknown to the Bible as is the Grand Lama of the Tartars. It is well known that the Papal hierarchy is the gradual production of many centuries of corruption. In the third century the churches of a particular kingdom or province were united by provincial synods; but it remained for the ardent African bishop Cyprian, after the middle of the third century, by an unhappy confusion of the visible with the invisible Church, to develope in all its lineaments the theory of a necessary visible union of the whole Church on earth in one uniform external organization, under a definite apostolic succession of bishops, as the essential channel of the Spirit's influences on earth, transmitted by ordination.* It is only under the influence of this confused theory, that enlightened and good men could believe in the impossibility of salvation without the pales of their own visible church! that such a man as *Augustine* could advance the following sentiments in the official epistle of the Synod assembled at Cirta in the year 412: Quisquis ab hac catholica ecclesia fuerit separatus, quantumlibet laudabiliter se vivere existimet, *hoc solo scelere*, quod a Christi unitate disjunctus est, non habebit vitam *sed ira Dei manet super ipsum.* Quisquis autem in ecclesia bene vixerit, nihil ei praejudicant aliena peccata, *quia unusquisque in ea proprium onus portabit et quicunque in ea corpus Christi manducaverit indigne, judicium sibi manducat et bibit*, quo satis ostendit apostolus, quia *non alteri* manducat *sed sibi*—communio malorum non maculat aliquem participatione sacramentorum, sed consensione

* Neander's Kirchengeschichte, Vol. I. p. 330, 331.

factorum.* And in his own work "De fide et symbolo," written about twenty years earlier, he says:† "*We believe that the church is both holy and universal* (i. e. one). *The heretics, however, also denominate their congregations churches. But they, by entertaining false views concerning God, do violence to the Christian faith: the schismatics on the other hand, although they agree with us in doctrine, forsake brotherly love by creating pernicious divisions.*"

It is easily perceptible how this erroneous idea of the necessary visible combination of all the churches under one organization, as the supposed exclusive channel of the divine influence and favor, would naturally tend to facilitate the ultimate adoption of the Papal hierarchy; for here, and here alone, in the holy father, is to be found one visible, tangible head, adapted to the one universal visible Church. That this opinion, however, was not that of the apostles or of the apostolic age, is confirmed by the concurrent testimony of all writers in the earlier

* Fuchs' Bibliothek der Kirchenversammlungen, Vol. III. p. 303. "Whoever separates himself from this universal church, however praiseworthy he may suppose his general conduct to be, shall not obtain life on account of *this crime alone*, that he is separated from the unity of Christ, but *the wrath of God abideth on him*. But whoever leads an exemplary life in the church, shall not be injured by the sins of others, because in it (the church) every one shall bear his own burden, and whoever eateth the body of Christ unworthily, shall eat and drink judgment to himself, by which the apostle clearly shows, that as he eats not for another, but for himself,—it is not the communion with the wicked in the reception of the sacraments which contaminates any one, but his assent to their evil deeds."

† Roessler's Bibliothek der Kirchenväter. Vol. IV. p. 240.

centuries. On this subject an interesting testimony has reached us in the Apostolic Canons, so called because the work professes to be, and in the main is, a collection of the principal customs and regulations for the government, discipline, etc., of the Christian Church during the first four centuries from the days of the apostles. It was most probably compiled shortly after the time of Augustine, in the middle of the fifth century, and clearly proves that the exclusive pretensions of the bishop of Rome were not acknowledged even at that time. It reads thus:

Canon 33. *The bishops of each nation should know the principal one among them, and regard him as their head* (*τους ἐπισκοπους ἑκαστου ἐθνους ειδεναι χρη τον ἐν αὐτοις πρωτον, καὶ ἡγεισθαι αὐτον ὡς κεφαλην*) *and undertake nothing of importance without his advice. But each one should himself attend to what belongs to his own church and neighbourhood. But even he ought to do nothing without consultation with others* (*ἀλλα μηδε ἐκεινος ἀνευ της παντων γνωμης ποιειτω τε*). *Herein consists the true unity* (*of the church*), *and such a course will tend to the glory of God through Jesus Christ, in the Holy Spirit.*"

In short it is well known, that the bishop of Rome did not obtain even the title of *universal bishop* until, in the seventh century, "Boniface III. engaged Phocas the Grecian Emperor, who waded to the throne through the blood of Mauritius, to take from the bishop of Constantinople the title of *oecumenical* or *universal bishop*, and to confer it on the Roman pontiff." His dignity as a *temporal prince* he did not receive till in the eighth century, when the usurper *Pepin*, in consideration of the aid afforded him by the pontiff in trea-

sonably dethroning his predecessor, granted "the exarchate of Ravenna, and Pentapolis" to the Roman pontiff, and his successors in the pretended apostolic see of St. Peter. There can, therefore, be no question as to the truth of our position, that the primitive church was not united under one visible head, such as the pope and papal hierarchy.

Finally, *it is certain that the unity of the primitive church did not consist in absolute unanimity in religious sentiments.* This assertion may appear startling to some. "What!" (many of my readers may be ready to exclaim) "was there any diversity of opinion in the primitive church, under apostolic guidance? We have always supposed that there existed a perfect agreement on all points among the first Christians, and that the proper method to restore the primitive purity of the church is to insist on agreement on all points from those who would unite with us as a church of Christ." This opinion has also prevailed for many centuries, and has been the prolific mother of extensive and incalculable evils in the Christian church. It has led to the persecution and death of millions of our fellow-men under the papal dominion; it has caused endless divisions and envyings and strife in the Protestant churches.

Its fallacy, we think, appears from the following considerations:

It is rendered highly probable by *the fact that the Scriptures contain no provision to* PRESERVE *absolute unity of sentiment* on all points of religious doctrine and worship, if it ever had existed. Many points of doctrine and forms which men at present regard as important, are not decided at all in the sacred volume.

Other points are inculcated in indefinite language, which admits of several constructions. The diversity of views derived from these records by the several religious denominations of equal piety, of equal talent and equal sincerity, indisputably establishes the fact, that they do not contain provision for absolute unity of sentiment among Christians. Now, as all admit the substantial similarity of the oral instructions of the apostles to the primitive Christians, and their written instructions in the sacred volume, it follows that the impressions made on an audience of primitive Christians would be the same; except, perhaps, in the case of a few individuals who might have opportunity of personal interviews and more minute inquiry with the apostles. With the greatest facility the Author of our holy religion could have made such provision. He did by inspiration endow his apostles with every requisite qualification not naturally possessed by them, and led them into all necessary truth. Now, as they have left many points of doctrine and forms of worship and government undecided, and as they do not express with philosophical precision the doctrines which they do teach, it is a just inference that one reason why these minor differences are not obviated in the church, and all truly pious, able and faithful Christians do not agree on all points is, that the sacred volume has not made provision for such absolute unanimity. Let no one here assert that human language is so deficient, and the education and habits of men so diverse, that they will impose different constructions on any composition. The contrary is the case. Even uninspired men of well-disciplined mind, have often expressed their views on these topics in lan-

guage which is not misunderstood. Is there any doubt in any well informed mind, as to the opinions taught on the several topics which separate the principal Protestant churches, by Calvin in his Institutes, or by Whitby on the Five Points? In regard to the meaning of some Protestant creeds there has been, it is true, not a little controversy. But the framers of these Confessions designedly used language somewhat generic and indefinite, in order that persons of not entirely accordant sentiments might sign them, and modern disputants of each party have endeavored to prove these creeds favorable only to their own views. Or, persons charged with deviation from an adopted creed, and believing themselves to adhere to its general tenor, are naturally inclined to interpret its indefinite or generic terms in favor of their own views, whilst their opponents pursuing a contrary course, strain those same expressions as far as possible in a different direction. But it will not be denied, that it would be no difficult task for any well educated divine to make, in a single octavo page, such a statement of doctrines, as would distinguish any one of the prominent Protestant denominations from all others—to frame a creed, concerning whose real meaning there would be no difference of opinion. Therefore, as the written instructions of the apostles and other inspired writers do not contain provision to produce absolute unanimity among the pious since the apostolic age, and as these very written instructions were addressed to the primitive Christians, and were the only inspired instructions which many of them possessed; there can be but little doubt, that if a dozen of those Christians had been required to state their views

on all the points of diversity between Protestant Christians, it would have been found, that the impressions then made by these books, were not more definite than those which they now produce on the same points of doctrine. And as the oral teaching of the apostles was doubtless substantially the same as their recorded instructions, the impression made by them on the entire primitive church was probably the same, so far as doctrines are concerned; whilst it is evident, that in regard to the apostles' mode of worship and church government, there could have been but one opinion, among those who had witnessed them with their own eyes. Again, the fact that the Bible is not constituted so as to obviate this diversity of sentiment, when it might easily have been so formed by the hand of inspiration, is *conclusive proof that the points of diversity among real and enlightened Christians, are not and cannot be of essential importance.*

But the existence of *diversity of opinion in the apostolic churches is placed beyond all possible doubt by the express declaration of the apostle Paul.* Knowing that such differences would continue to exist in after ages, he has also prescribed regulations for our conduct towards those who may differ from us:* "Him that is weak in the faith (doctrines, Jude iii.) receive ye, but not (in order) to (engage in) disputations with him about doubtful matters. For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs. Let not him that eateth, despise him that eateth not; and let not him that eateth not, judge him

* Rom. xiv: 1-13.

that eateth; for God hath received him. Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? To his own master he standeth or falleth. One man esteemeth one day above another; another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. He that regardeth the day, regardeth it to the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks. But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ."

Here then we have the express testimony of the apostle, that differences of opinion did exist among the primitive Christians at Rome in reference to at least two points, the diversity of meats and the question whether all days should be regarded as equally holy, or whether the Jewish distinction of days should be observed by Christians. Both the points of difference are moreover of such a character, relating to matters of fact, tangible and visible in their nature, that any regulation which the apostle may have previously given, Christians would be aided in comprehending, by observing the example and practice of the apostles themselves. They were matters, too, concerning one of which he had seven years before expressed his opinion in pretty evident language to the Galatian brethren, when he said:* "How turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements whereunto ye desire again to be in

* Gal.: iv: 10.

bondage? Ye observe days and months and times and years; I am afraid of you lest I have bestowed upon you labor in vain." And how does the apostle settle this dispute among the Romans? How does he introduce perfect unity of sentiment among them on this point of Christian duty? It is worthy of special observation, that he does not even attempt to induce them all to think alike; but enjoins on each one obedience to the dictates of his own conscience, and on all abstinence from every attempt to condemn or censure their brethren for honest difference of opinion; he enjoins on all mutual forbearance and brotherly unity! Be it remembered, too, that this point of difference among the primitive Christians,* is one, on which the declarations of the New Testament have produced pretty general unanimity among modern Protestant Christians, whilst it is a matter of historical notoriety that the diversity on this very topic was not entirely banished from the primitive church a century after all the books of the New Testament, touching on the subject, had been written.

Again, look at the church of Corinth itself, whose attempts at division Paul so decidedly censured. The apostle explicitly informs us, that some members of the Corinthian church *denied the resurrection of the body.* As to the reason of their denial, whether the leaven of the Sadducees had infected them, or whether, as Greeks, they were misled by their philosophy, falsely so

* According to the earliest records extant, the difference in the time of celebrating Easter is referred to the apostles themselves. See Dr. Murdock's Mosheim, I. 102, 103, 104.

called, and with Celsus despised the doctrine as "the hope of worms," the ἐλπις σκωληκῶν, we know not; but for the fact Paul is our authority. "How," he remarks, "say *some among you*, that there is no resurrection of the dead?" He then advances several arguments in favor of the doctrine, answers the philosophical objections to it, and proves the fallacy of their opinion on this subject; but not the least intimation is given, that those who believe in the resurrection, should separate from those who denied it. This doctrine had not, it is true, been so amply unfolded by any inspired writer as is done by Paul in his epistle to these very men, and we are unable to perceive how any believer in the Scriptures could now deny this doctrine. Yet the fact of the resurrection, to say nothing of the Old Testament, had been distinctly affirmed by the Saviour and his apostles, as must have been known to the Corinthians.

It is therefore absolutely certain that the bond of primitive union was not that of perfect unity of sentiment on religious subjects, even in the days of the apostles themselves. That differences on other topics, especially on minor points of abstract doctrine, also existed, is evident from the fact expressly declared, that some even went so far as to fall into fundamental doctrinal error, such as to "deny the Lord that bought them." Now every rational man will admit, that the progress of the human mind in the fluctuation of opinions is gradual, and that where the extremes occurred, the intermediate gradations most probably existed. It seems almost impossible for a mind elevated but a single grade above savageism, when, for example, the doctrine was taught that Christ made an atonement for

sinners, not to advert to the persons for whom this atonement was made, and to understand the declarations of the gospel as teaching, that it was made for somebody, either for all men, or for a portion of mankind. But although we have no reason to imagine that the same books which are differently understood by modern Christians, could have produced absolute unity of opinion among them, we find no certain traces of *dissension* about points of *abstract* doctrine. As these abstract differences had no perceptible influence on Christian practice, the primitive Christians probably did not even compare their views on many points of modern controversy, and may have differed on some minor topics without knowing it. Yet on some points they differed and discussed; but Paul dissuades them from indulging in "doubtful disputations."*

Having thus, as we suppose, satisfactorily ascertained that the bond of union among the apostolic churches did *not consist in a compact ecclesiastical organization of the entire church in any nation or country under one supreme judicatory;* nor in the *organization of the whole church on earth under one visible head, such as the pope* and papal hierarchy; and finally, that it did *not consist in absolute unanimity of religious sentiment;* it remains for us to inquire into the positive elements which did compose it. Whilst each congregation transacted its ordinary business of government and discipline for itself,

* Rom. xiv: 1. Him that is weak in the faith (who has not fully apprehended all the Christian doctrines) receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations (*μὴ εἰς διακρίσεις διαλογισμῶν*, without deciding on his scruples).

and constituted as it were one member of the body of Christ, what were the ties by which these several members were united together, and by which the spirit of brotherly love was preserved among them?

We here pre-suppose the prevalence among the primitive Christians of that UNITY OF SPIRIT, WHICH GAVE LIFE AND VALUE TO ALL THE EXTERNAL FORMS OF UNION. Without this, the church, even if externally bound together by a bond of iron, would be a lifeless trunk destitute of that pervading spirit that gives interest and animation to the whole. But on this subject we are not permitted to cherish a moment's doubt. We are expressly told by Luke, in his Acts of the Apostles:* "*And the multitude of them that believed, were of one heart and of one soul.*" Then it was that the disciples continued "with one accord, breaking bread from house to house, and did eat their meat with gladness and with singleness of heart, praising God and having favor with the people."† It is this unity of spirit, this undissembled brotherly love, cherished in their bosoms and manifested in their conduct towards each other, which invested the example of the primitive church with such an omnipotence of moral influence, and extorted from the surrounding heathen themselves the exclamation: "See how these Christians love one another." But our object at this time is to ascertain what were the principal external means of manifesting and perpetuating this unity of spirit among the primitive Christian churches.

I. The first means of union was *entire unity of name:*

* Acts iv: 32. † Acts ii: 46.

that is, the careful avoidance of all names, which implied difference or division. In the apostolic age, the followers of the Redeemer were technically called *Christians*, and only Christians. The churches in different places were distinguished by *geographical* designations, and by these alone. We read of the church at Jerusalem, the church at Corinth, the church at Rome, etc., but not of the Pauline or Apolline or Cephine church, nor of a church named after any other person but Him, who bought the church—not a part of the church, but the *whole* church, with his blood. Let it not be supposed that this is an unimportant feature of Christian union. Paul the apostle did not thus regard it, when he so promptly met and repelled the attempt of those at Corinth, who adopted such sectarian names, saying, "I am of Paul and I am of Apollos and I am of Cephas." He expressly forbade their adoption of such names, declaring that by so doing they implied, that their adopted leaders had died for them, and that they had been baptized into *their* names. The sentiments of the church, during the earlier centuries, may be learned from the declaration of Lactantius at the commencement of the fourth century: "The Montanists, Novatians, Valentinians, or whatever else they may call themselves, have ceased to be Christians, because they have renounced the *name* of Christians, and called themselves by the names of men." (Instit. div. l. IV. c. 30.) This estimate of the importance of *unity of name*, is doubtless overwrought; yet the influence of different names is far from being unimportant at present. "Names are things," said that distinguished and laborious servant of Christ, the Rev. Dr. A. Green,

when on assuming the editorial chair of "The *Presbyterian* Magazine," he changed its title to *Christian* Advocate. His reasons for this alteration he thus assigns: "We usually form some judgment of a publication from its title; and, indeed, it is for this very purpose that a title is given. Now on hearing of a *Presbyterian* Magazine, some, it appears, have set it down at once as a sectarian work, of which the main and ultimate design would be to diffuse and defend the doctrines and opinions which are *peculiar* to the Presbyterians, and on this account they have resolved to give it no encouragement." What is here acknowledged of the term Presbyterian, is equally true of every other sectarian name of Christian churches. Whilst it is conceded that the substitution of geographical for sectarian names could not remove the whole difficulty, it is equally certain that it would *not be without its influence.* Even Celsus, the bitter foe of Christians, when charging on them as criminal the differences on non-essentials which prevailed among them in his day, was compelled to acknowledge as one bond of union among them, their *unity of name.* Thousands of enlightened, true Christians of different denominations differ only in name. And thousands there are among the more ignorant, who exhibit much acerbity of spirit against other sects, and prepossession for their own, and yet are ignorant of all the points of distinction between them except the *names.*

The *second* bond of union among the primitive churches, was *unity of opinion on all fundamental doctrines; that is, the profession of a creed of fundamentals.* That the primitive Christians, notwithstanding their minor differences, did agree on all fundamental doc-

trines, is evident, because they possessed either the oral instruction of the apostles, or the same sacred records of them which have produced such unity in fundamentals among modern Christians. This is presupposed by the apostle's injunction, "earnestly to contend for the faith once delivered to the saints;" for, before they could contend for the faith, they must have a general understanding among them at least as to what the fundamentals of that faith are, for they were also commanded to abstain from "doubtful disputations," and not "to judge" their brethren for minor differences. It is finally proved by the fact, that they required of every candidate for baptism a profession of his creed of faith prior to the administration of the ordinance: "*If thou believest*" (said Philip to the eunuch) "*with all thine heart, thou mayest be baptzeid. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.*"* The custom of requiring of all applicants for baptism a confession of their faith in the fundamentals of the gospel, seems to have been general throughout the whole church. For among the earlier documents of Christian antiquity that have reached us, there is one which, by the concurrent testimony of the Christian fathers, is an authentic substantial collection of the several points of doctrine to which this assent was required from the century after the apostles, we mean the so-called *Apostles' Creed.* This creed is highly interesting and important, especially to modern Christians; first, because it shows what the primitive church universally understood the Scriptures to teach; and secondly, be-

* Acts viii: 37. See also Rom. xii: 6. 2 Tim. i: 14. Jude v: 3.

cause it incontestably establishes the fact, that the primitive church, when guided by the inspired apostles, and soon after, *deemed it lawful to require unanimity only in fundamental doctrines* in order to the unity of the church. This creed, let it be further remembered, was the only one which was adopted in the church of Christ until the fourth century, in which the council of Nice adopted one of the same import, and of but little greater length. Some small variations are found in the earliest copies, but substantially it reads thus:* *I be-*

* The earliest copies of this symbol are in the Latin language. There are several various readings extant, which probably originated in different Western churches, which used this symbol. We shall give the symbol, together with the various readings in parentheses, so that the reader may at one glance see the whole, and also perceive that even with the added variations, it was still a creed which all orthodox Protestants can subscribe:

I. Credo in (unum) Deum, Patrem omnipotentem creatorem coeli et terrae ("*creatorem coeli et terræ*" defuit in orient. et Rom. antiquo symbolo; in Aquilejensi autem positum erat, "*invisibilem et impassibilem.*")

II. Et in Jesum Christum filium ejus unicum, Dominum nostrum, ("et in *unum* Dominum nostrum, Jesum Christum, filium ejus *unigenitum,*" ita addendo et transponendo legit olim Ecclesia orientalis.) Qui conceptus est de Spiritu sancto; natus ex Maria virgine ("qui natus est de Spiritu sancto ex Maria virgine" communis olim lectio erat.) Passus sub Pontio Pilato, crucifixus, mortuus et sepultus, descendit ad inferna; ("crucifixus sub Pontio Pilato et sepultus" simpliciter olim multi legebant; Aquilejense tandem symbolum addidit "descendit ad inferna;" ex quo symbolo Sec. VI. Romana ecclesia hanc appendicem suo symbolo inseruit) tertia die resurrexit a mortuis; ascendit ad coelos; sedet ad dextram Dei Patris omnipotentis. Inde venturus est judicare vivos et mortuos.

III. Credo in spiritum sanctum (*et* in spiritum sanctum" olim), Sanctam ("*unam*" orientales addiderunt) Ecclesiam Catholicam; sanctorum communionem, "catholicam, ex sanctorum communio-

lieve in God the Father Almighty, the Maker of heaven and earth:

And in Jesus Christ, his only Son our Lord; who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried. The third day he rose from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Ghost, the holy catholic) or uni-

---

nem" ex Niceno forsan symbolo insertum, olim defuit), Remissionem peccatorum; Carnis (*hujus* symb. Aquilej. addidit) resurrectionem: et vitam aeternam. Amen. ("vitam aeternam" in plerisque olim symbolis desiderabatur.) See Clemm's Einleitung in die Religion und Theologie, Vol. IV., p. 459.

Gieseler, in his history, period II., AD. 117–193, remarks, "In opposition to the bold speculations of the Gnostics, the orthodox church was now led to establish a *regula fidei* or rule of faith, comprehending the doctrines which could be shown, in the consciousness of all Christians, as well as the writings of the apostles, to be the basis of Christianity; and which being themselves beyond all farther discussion, were to be distinctly recognized in all future speculations. To correspond with this, the originally simple conditions of the baptismal profession (*συμβολον*) were now extended; though the form was always lengthened or shortened to suit the particular views of different churches." In his note, he adds, *ὁ κανων ἐκκλησι ασάκος* Clemens. Alex. Strom. VI., p. 803; *ὁ κανων της αληθειας*, Iren. i. 1. in fine. This rule of faith was therefore not a fixed rule handed down from the apostles, (conf. Tertull. de prescrip. c. 13. Hæc regula a Christo, ut probabitur instituta; c. 21, omnis doctrina quam ecclesiæ ab Apostolis, Apostoli a Christo, Christus a Deo accepit; c. 37. regula quam ecclesia ab Apostolis, Apostoli a Christo, Christus a Deo tradidit.) nor was its authority placed above that of the Scriptures, as asserted first by Lessing, and later by Dehbrück, in "Philip Malancthon der Glaubenslehrer," Bonn 1826; p. 17, &c.

versal) church; the communion of saints; the forgiveness of sins; the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting.

To this, some copies add the sentence "descended into hades, or the place of departed spirits;" but it was not found in the creed of the Latin churches, until the sixth century. Here then we have the series of doctrines, the belief of which was the bond of union in the church of Christ during three hundred years; and was regarded as sufficient for ecclesiastical union, without any inquiry as to differences on minor points. All who adopted these doctrines and adorned them by a consistent walk, were regarded as worthy members of the one, universal church of Christ, were everywhere admitted to sacramental communion by right. All professing these doctrines, and residing in the same place, were united into one church, and worshipped together; and different Christian churches, occupying the same geographical ground, and distinguished from each other by differences concerning doctrines not contained in this creed, had no existence in the church for several centuries: were totally unknown during the golden age of Christianity. To this summary of doctrine some few articles were added in after ages by different councils, to meet several fundamental heresies which arose. But the additions are few, and generally composed with studious brevity. In reference to these doctrines, which he had just before expressed in his own language, Irenaeus, a strenuous defender of the faith against various heretics, a disciple of Polycarp, the friend of the apostle John, makes the following remarks (*which are equally applicable to the several orthodox*

Protestant churches, though they are so lamentably divided): "This faith the church has received, and though dispersed over the whole world, assiduously preserves as if she inhabited a single house; and believes in these things as having but one heart and one soul: and with perfect harmony proclaims, teaches, hands down these things, as though she had but one mouth. For though there are various and dissimilar languages in the world, yet the power of the faith transmitted is one and the same. Neither the churches in *Germany*, nor in *Iberia* [Spain], nor among the *Celtae* (in France), nor in the East, nor in Egypt, nor in Lybia, nor in the middle regions of the world (Jerusalem and the adjacent districts) believe or teach any other doctrines. But as the sun is one and the same throughout the whole; so the preaching of the truth shines everywhere, and enlightens all men, who are willing to come to a knowledge of truth. Nor will the most powerful in speech among the governors of the churches say any thing more than these (for no one can be above his master); nor the most feeble any thing less. For as there is but one faith, he that is able to speak much cannot enlarge; nor he who can say little diminish it."*

In the earlier part of the fourth century (A.D. 325) the Nicene creed was adopted in order to exclude the Arians from the church. It is little else than a repetition of the apostles' creed, with several clauses referring to the error of the Arians. The synod of Constantinople, about fifty-six years afterwards (A.D. 381),

* Irenaeus adv. haereses, L. I. c. 3. p. 46. ek. Grabe; and Mason's Plea, p. 41.

still further enlarged this summary, by the addition of several clauses concerning the worship of the Holy Spirit, the validity of baptism, etc. This creed, as enlarged by the synod of Constantinople, is contained in the symbols of the Lutheran church in Europe, and also in the Prayer Book of our Protestant Episcopal brethren in this country. It reads thus:

"I believe in one God, the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible.

"And in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds; God of God, Light of Light, true God of the true God, begotten not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made; who for us men and for our salvation, came down from heaven and was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the virgin Mary, and was made man and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again, according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father: and he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead; whose kingdom shall have no end.

"And I believe in the Holy Ghost, the Lord and Giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the prophets. And I believe in one catholic and apostolic church. I acknowledge one baptism for the remission of sins; and I

look for the resurrection of the dead and the life of the world to come."*

These symbols, let it be remembered, we adduce not for the purpose of proving the doctrines contained in them (a point to be established only by the Scriptures) but in order to establish two facts highly important to our inquiry, viz: 1, that the early Christians did require assent to certain articles of Christian faith; and 2, that these articles, to which assent was demanded, were only fundamental doctrines and facts of the Christian religion.

It is thus evident that *unity of opinion on fundamental doctrines, and on those alone*, constituted one of the principal bonds of union among churches in the early ages. It is moreover clear, as the several orthodox Protestant churches of our land cordially embrace all the doctrines enumerated by Irenaeus and the Apostles' and the Nicene creeds, that they ought not, on the principles of primitive Christianity, to be cut up into different sects, but should be united into one universal

---

* The following is the Greek original of the *Nicene* Creed, as preserved in the History of Socrates, L. I. c. 8. By a comparison of it with the above version, the reader may distinguish the additions made by the council of Constantinople.

Πιστευομεν εἰς ἑνα Θεον, πατερα παντοκρατορα, παντων ὁρατων τε και ἀορατων ποιητην. Και εἰς ἑνα Κυριον Ιησουν Χριστον, τον υἱον του Θεου, γεννηθεντα ἐκ του Πατρος μονογενη, τουτ' ἐστιν ἐκ της οὐσιας του Πατρος, Θεον ἐκ Θεου και φως ἐκ φωτος, Θεον ἀληθινον ἐκ Θεου ἀληθινου, γεννηθεντα οὐ ποιηθεντα, ὁμοουσιον τῳ Πατρι, δι' οὐ τα παντα ἐγενετο, τα τε ἐν τῳ οὐρανῳ, και τα ἐν τῃ γῃ, δι' ἡμας ἀνθρωπους, και δια την ἡμετεραν σωτηριαν κατελθοντα και σαρκωθεντα και ἐνανθρωπησαντα παθοντα και ἀνασταντα τῃ τριτῃ ἡμερα, ἀνελθοντα εἰς τους οὐρανους, ἐρχαμενον κριναι ζωντας και νεκρους. Και εἰς το ἁγιον πνευμα.

church. But instead of all the Protestant churches embracing one common creed of fundamentals, and holding it up to the view of the world as the symbol of their unity in the faith, as Christians did in the earlier ages at every case of baptism, the use of different creeds naturally inculcates the idea of doctrinal difference, instead of unity; and their great length, by bringing to light all the minor differences, and ranking them indiscriminately with fundamentals, and making them the bases of separate churches, inevitably must tend to throw into the shade our real fundamental union, and perpetuate the schisms in the body of Christ.

The *third* bond of union among the primitive Christians *was the mutual acknowledgment of each other's acts of discipline*. If an individual was excommunicated or under censure in one church, he could not obtain admission into any other. As a security against imposition, it was customary for persons in good standing, when travelling into strange places, to take letters of

---

The above was the original form of the creed, and contains all that catechumens were required to repeat as their confession. The following clause was, however, added by the Niceno fathers, and all ministers were required also to subscribe to it: *Τους δε λεγοντας ὁτι ἡν ποτε ὁτι οὐκ ἡν, και πρην γεννηθηναι οὐκ ην, και ὁτι ἐξ οὐκ ὀντων εγενετο, ἡ ἐξ ἑτερας ὑποστασεως ἡ ουσιας φασκοντες εἰναι, ἡ κριστον, ἡ τρεπτον, ἡ ἀλλοιωτον τον νἱον του Θεου, αναθεματιζει ἡ ἁγια καθολικη και αποστολικη εκκλησια*, i. e. The holy, catholic, and apostolic church condemns (the opinion of) those who say that there was a time when the Son of God did not exist, and that before he was begotten he did not exist, and that he was made out of things that were not, or who say that he is of some other hypostasis or substance, or that he was created, or that he is changeable, subject to variation. See Clemm's Einleitung in die Religion und Theologie, Vol. IV. p. 464–'5.

introduction, or certificates of their good standing from their pastor. When any one was destitute of such certificate, his application for church privileges was always rejected. To these letters Paul refers, and expresses the opinion, that he would need no such document among the Corinthians, as he was well known to them: "Need we, as some others, *epistles of commendation* to you, or letters of commendation from you? Ye are our epistle, written in our hearts, known and read of all men."* This same custom was prescribed in the church for centuries, and numerous synodical decrees were enacted for its confirmation. In the apostolic Canons or Regulations we find the following:

Canon 12. *Ει τις κληρικος ἡ λαικος ἀφωρισμενος, ἠτοι ἀδεκτος, ἀπελθων εἰς ἑτερα πολει, δεχθη ἀνευ γραμματων συστατικων, ἀφοριζεσθω και ὁ δεξαμενος και ὁ δεχθεις."*† That this regulation prevailed from the very days of the apostles, is highly probable, because, as we have seen, Paul himself makes mention of letters of this nature. At the oecumenical or general council held at Nice, in the year A.D. 325, at which were present ministers from the greater part of the Christian world, the following resolution, or canon, was adopted:

Resolution or Canon 5. *In regard to those persons, whether clergymen or laymen, who have been excommunicated by a bishop, the existing rule is to be retained,*

---

* 2 Cor. iii: 1–4.

† *If any excommunicated clergyman or a layman who has been excommunicated, or denied admission* (as member of the church), *go to another city and is received without letters of recommendation, both he who received him and the person thus received shall be excommunicated.*

namely, that they shall not be restored by any other than by the one who excommunicated them. Inquiry ought, however, to be instituted, whether their expulsion from the church was not occasioned by a contentious spirit or some other mean or hostile passion. And in order that this may be properly done, there shall annually be two synods held in each province, and at these meetings of the bishops suitable examinations shall be instituted, in order that every person may see the justice of the excommunication of those who transgressed against (the regulations of) *the bishop, until the assemblage of bishops shall, if they see fit, pronounce a milder sentence. One of those synodical meetings shall be held before the spring fast, the other in the fall.**

At the council or synod of Antioch, held in A.D. 341, sixteen years after that at Nice, a resolution of just the same import was passed:

Resolution 6. *If any person has been excommunicated by his bishop, he shall not be restored by any one else than that bishop himself, unless his case has been examined by the council or synod, and a milder sentence been obtained. This regulation shall be applicable alike to laymen, presbyters, deacons, and all the clergy.*†

From these testimonies it is abundantly evident, that the churches in the earlier centuries fully acknowledged the disciplinarian acts of each other; nor is it difficult to perceive the salutary influence which would result from such mutual marks of confidence. Carried to a

* Fuchs' Bibliothek der Kirchenversammlungen, Vol. I. p. 395.

† Fuchs' Bibliothek der Kirchenversammlungen, Vol. II., p. 62.

reasonable extent, they would give an efficacy to church discipline, which it has almost entirely lost in modern times. This regulation would cherish brotherly love between the churches, and tend to give visibility to their union.

The *fourth bond of union among the primitive Christians was sacramental and ministerial communion.* This feature is one of very extensive application and most salutary influence on the different portions of the Christian Church. The apostle Paul may be regarded as inculcating it in his declaration to the Christians at Corinth; "*For we being many, are one bread and one body* (that is, you at Corinth, I and my fellow-Christians here at Ephesus, from the midst of whom I am addressing you, are one body); *for we are all partakers of that one bread.*"* Accordingly we find that in the earliest period to which the records of Christian antiquity extend, every church received to communion, as fully as its own members, the members and ministers of every other acknowledged Christian Church on earth, upon evidence of their good standing. Strangers coming from other churches were required to present letters or certificates of their standing; and all Christians, whether clergy or laymen, regarded it as a duty to commune with the members of any other church at which they might happen to be present. It was a common custom for Christians in the earlier centuries, when travelling, to take such certificates of membership with them; and when stopping in a city or town, they sought out the Christians living in it, and received from

* 1 Cor. 10: 17.

them every mark of attention and friendship. These letters were termed *literae formatae* or γραμματα τετυπωμενα, as they were of a particular form to prevent counterfeits; they were sometimes denominated *epistolae communicatoriae*, or γραμματα κοινωνικα, letters of ecclesiastical communion or fellowship. *

The broad principle of scriptural *Christian communion* extends indiscriminately to all whom we regard as true disciples of Christ. Thus it is laid down by Peter in his vindication, when censured for communing with Gentile converts: "Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised and didst eat with them." † His argument is thus summed up, after he had detailed the facts on which it rested: "*Forasmuch as God gave them the like gift, as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand God?*"

It is equally certain that *ministerial* communion and official acknowledgment pervaded the church in her primitive ages. The regulations made by different synods or councils to prevent the abuse of this privilege incontestibly establish its existence. But even in the apostolic canons we find the following:

Canon 32. Μηδενα των ξενων επισκοπων ἡ πρεσβυτερων ἡ διακονων ἀνευ συστατικων προσδεχεσθαι· και ἐπιφερομενων αὐτων ἀνακρινεσθωσαν· · και ἡμεν ὡσι κηρυκες της εὐσεβειας προσδεχεσθωσαν· εἰ δε μεγε, την χρειαν αὐτους ἐπι-

* Neander's Allgemeine Geschichte der Christlichen Religion und Kirche, Vol. I., p. 320.

† Acts 11: 3, 17.

*χορηγησαντες, εἰς κσινωνιαν αυτους μη προςδεξεσθε· πολλα γαρ κατα συναρπάγην γινεται.**

At the synod of Carthage, held A. D. 348 or 349, it was resolved that "*no one shall receive a minister without letters from his bishop.*" †

If furnished with suitable testimonials a minister in one part of the church was acknowledged as such in every other, and if present at public worship was ordinarily invited to take part in conducting the services.

The tendency which such *free sacramental intercommunion* as opportunity offers, with all over the whole earth who present credible evidence of genuine discipleship, cannot readily be calculated. The views and principles and feelings which it pre-supposes, constitute important elements of the millennial union of the future church. God grant their speedy dissemination over the church universal!

The *fifth* means by which unity was promoted and preserved among the primitive Christians, was *occasional epistolary communication*. Of this fact we have abundant proof in the epistles of Clement, Polycarp, Ignatius and Barnabas, who are termed apostolic fathers, because

---

* Let no one receive strange (foreign) bishops or presbyters or deacons without letters of recommendation; and the letters that are brought must be examined. If they prove to be pious preachers (preachers of piety) let them be received: but if they do not, their immediate necessities should be supplied, but they must not be received into communion. For many instances of fraud have occurred in this matter." Roessler's Bibliothek der Kirchenväter, Vol., IV., p. 240.

† Fuchs' Bibliothek der Kirchenversammlungen, Vol. III., p. 35.

they lived partly in the apostolic age. Some of these epistles are doubtless spurious and all corrupted, yet enough remains to answer the purpose for which we adduce them, to show that they were letters written to different churches to promote doctrinal and ecclesiastical union among them. The age immediately subsequent to the apostles furnishes numerous instances of such epistolary communion of the churches. From Eusebius we learn that Dionysius of Corinth about the year A. D. 160, sent abroad numerous epistles of this kind. "And first (says Eusebius *) we must speak of Dionysius, who was appointed over the church at Corinth, and imparted freely not only to his own people, but to others abroad also, the blessings of his divine labors. But he was most useful to all in the general epistles which he addressed to the churches. One of them is addressed to the Lacedaemonians, and contains *instructions in the true religion, and inculcates peace and unity;* one also to the Athenians, exciting them to the faith and the life prescribed by the gospel, from which he shows that they had swerved, so that they had nearly fallen from the truth since the martyrdom of Publius, their leader (bishop) which happened in the persecutions of those

* Eusebius IV. ch. 23. Καὶ πρῶτον γε περὶ Διονυσίου φατέον· ὅτι τε τῆς ἐν Κορινθῳ παροικίας τὸν τῆς ἐπισκοπῆς ἐγκεχείριστο θρόνον, καὶ ὡς τῆς ἐνθέου φιλοπονίας οὐ μόνον τοῖς ὑπ' αὐτὸν, ἀλλ' ἤδη καὶ τοῖς ἐπὶ τῆς ἀλλοδαπῆς ἀφθόνως ἐκοινώνει· χρησίμωτατον ἅπασιν ἑαυτὸν καθίστας, ἐν αἷς ὑπετυποῦτο καθολικαῖς πρὸς τὰς ἐκκλησίας ἐπιστολαῖς· ὧν ἔστιν, ἡ μὲν πρὸς Λακεδαιμονίους, ὀρθοδοξίας κατηχήτικη, εἰρήνης τε καὶ ἑνωσέως ὑποθετικὴ· ἡ δὲ πρὸς Ἀθηναίους, διεγέρτικη πιστέως καὶ τῆς κατὰτὸ εὐαγγελίον πολιτείας· ἧς ὀλιγορησάντας ἐλεγχεῖ, ὡς ἐν μικροῦ δεῖν ἀποστάντας τοῦ λόγου, ἐξ οὗπέρ τὸν προεστῶτα αὐτῶν Ποῦπλον μαρτυρῆσαι κατὰ τοὺς τότε συνελὴ διωγμούς.

times." The necessity of such letters as means of Christian instruction, is at present superseded by the universal dissemination of the holy Scriptures; yet as bonds of Christian union, they may still be occasionally resorted to with the happiest results, especially between Christians of distant countries as a substitute for personal intercourse. We cannot but commend the epistle of the venerable Dr. Planck of Germany, to the General Synod of the Lutheran Church in this country, as also the epistles of the Congregational and Presbyterian Churches of the United States to the Christians of the same denomination in Europe. Still, all these epistles bear on their front the badge of schism; for they were addressed by particular sects of Christians, not to Christians of another country generally, but only to Christians of the same sect. They are epistles from followers of Paul and Apollos in one land, to disciples of the same leaders in another. So completely has sectarianism separated the several denominations, that by many it is regarded immodest to address any others than those of their own sect. Instead of that community of interest between all the members of Christ's body, which the apostle inculcates, "so that all the members should have the same care one for another, and whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it;"* sectarianism has taught each member of the body to stand aloof from the others, has taught them by no means to "have the same care one for another!!"

The *last* bond of primitive union was the *occasional consultation* of different churches by representatives

* 1 Cor. 12: 26.

convened in a council or synod. This means of promoting unity among Christians was for several reasons not very frequently resorted to in the apostolic age. The continual journeys of the apostles tended in a measure to answer the same purpose. How often councils for mutual consultation were held, prior to that at Rome, mentioned by Eusebius, we know not; but the principle being sanctioned by the apostolic example, Acts xv., the church should apply it just as extensively as is found to promote the spirit of union, brotherly love and order among Christians. As, however, *neither Christ nor his apostles have appointed such bodies as courts of judicature or appeal*, it is probable, that whatever business of this kind is referred to the more extensive judicatories, their decisions should be regarded mainly as advisory, and should have no other force than results from the evidence alleged in support of the opinion given. The danger of such General Synods, Assemblies, or Conventions, arises not so much from the number of churches represented in them, as from the great *number* of the delegates, from the degree of *power* conferred on them by the elementary members of Christ's body, the individual churches; and from the amount of *actual business* which is *transferred from the churches in their elementary capacity, to these judicatories.* If the delegation be small, so that the whole body will not be unwieldy; if the business transacted be not such as properly belongs to the individual churches; if it relate only to the general interests of the church; and if the powers of the body be only advisory, this principle of mutual consultation might to a certain extent be safely employed.

Post-Apostolic, External Bonds of Union.

Having thus discussed the nature and extent of the unity of the Christian Church during the lifetime of the Apostles, it may not be amiss to add a few words on the additional bonds of external union, which were added in different ages, after those devoted servants of Christ had been removed to the upper sanctuary. For it is undeniable that externally the Church of Christ was more compactly bound together during a thousand years before the Reformation of the 16th century, than it had been in the first three centuries of its existence.

Of course those sources of spiritual union, which were operative in the apostolic era, such as oneness or sameness of our holy calling, of our spiritual blessings, of our living, justifying faith, must continue in all after-times, as they belong to the essentials of Christianity itself. The same is true of the several outward manifestations and means of union, such as one baptism, one faith in the triune God, Father, Son and Holy Ghost, then professed by all at baptism, a creed or faith subsequently developed into the so-called Apostles' Creed. Indeed, we suppose this *unanimous public and frequent profession* of the oecumenical Creeds of fundamentals, by all the churches in all lands, together with *free sacramental communion* between all in good standing, contributed more in all ages than any other one external means, to preserve and manifest the unity of all believers.

But in the progress of the Church through successive centuries and over distant lands, some external bonds were added, unknown in the apostolic age, which conferred on the Church the aspect of greater *outward*

unity; although it is a subject of uncertainty and dispute, whether they advanced the best interests of the kingdom of Christ, whether they increased or diminished true unity of spirit. The majority of these innovations in the external organization of the Church are regarded by Protestants in Europe and America as injurious, as deviations from the inspired model of Church government found in the New Testament. Certain it is, that without some of them, Popery could never have had an existence. What then are these additional *external* bonds?

Councils or Synods and Diocesan Episcopacy present themselves *first*, in the order of time. The term "bishop" (ἐπισκοπος) is doubtless found in the New Testament to designate an officer in the primitive Church; but that officer was the ordinary minister of a parish, who is also sometimes termed "elder" (πρεσβύτηρος). The identity of these terms as to import is evident from a comparison of Acts xx. 17 and 28; Titus i. 5 and 7; where the same persons are designated by both names. Hence, all our ministers are bishops in the New Testament sense, and might probably with some advantage to the mere English reader of Scripture, still be called so. But about the close of the second century, the bishops in cities and larger towns, acquired a control over those in the surrounding country, which imparity continued to grow until it reached diocesan episcopacy, and abridged the primitive rights both of the laity and the ordinary ministers. Now it is contended, that the influence and control of each bishop, and in later times, still more of the metropolitans and the patriarchs, tended to unite more closely the several churches and

ministers of each diocese. But whilst this may be admitted, so far as outward union is concerned, it is clear that its influence was limited to the diocese, and thus the churches of different dioceses or patriarchates were less connected with each other than before.

Simultaneously with the rise of episcopacy, and in some places, a few years before it, Christians, both ministers and laymen, feeling the necessity of mutual consultation, began to hold *Conventions* or *Synods* in particular emergencies, such as the controversies concerning the time of Easter, and concerning Montanism, about the year A. D. 150; and stated meetings with delegates for consultation on the common interests of the churches were held, especially in Greece, about A. D. 200, as described by Tertullian (De Jejunus, c. 13). That these synodical conventions, if properly conducted, would exert a powerful influence in cementing together those who attend them, and thus promote both the internal and external unity of the church, is undeniable. Hence, they soon became popular, although they were less frequent after the union of church and state. But then the emperors, on special occasions, convened larger and general councils, and enforced their enactments.

The *third* external bond for the unity of the Christian Church, was the *Union of Church and State* by Constantine and his successors, beginning about the year A. D. 312, concerning which indefinite views are entertained by the great mass of readers. This union was not, as is often supposed, effected suddenly, by a single edict or imperial decree. It was the result of successive laws in favor of Christianity.

The *first* was the edict of toleration, issued A. D. 312, which secured unrestricted liberty to both heathen and Christians throughout the empire, to worship God according to their own conscientious convictions, as well as entire liberty to all, to change their religion and adopt that which they preferred.

Another law, enacted, as Sozomen supposes, in the year A. D. 313, others A. D. 321, forbade the desecration of the Lord's day or Christian Sabbath, by secular labor or business of the civil courts, excepting only cases of necessity and the liberation of slaves.

A *third* exempted Christian ministers from the liability to be called on to act as civil officers, or perform civil services.

A *fourth*, issued A. D. 321, authorized all men to bequeath to the Christian Church, any and as much property as they pleased.

A *fifth* law, of A. D. 323, made it a high penal offence, punishable by corporal chastisement or a heavy *fine, to coerce* a professor of Christianity to participate in any *heathen sacrifices*. And

A *sixth* excluded all who separated from the Christian Church, thus patronized by the government, from all the privileges and immunities granted to it.

A *seventh* ordered considerable sums to be paid from the State treasury, for the support of the Christian ministers in Africa.*

It must be evident, that such an intimate union between Church and State, causing the ministry to be

* Eusebius' Hist. Ecclesiastica, x. 6, and Manso's Life of Constantine the Great, p. 97.

dependent on the civil government for their permanence and favor, and making it the interest of every minister to support the civil government, would, by the mutual self-interest of both parties, form such a bond of external union of the Church throughout the whole nation, that the unity of the church would be just as secure and lasting as that of the government itself. Yea, dynasty might succeed dynasty, and one revolution follow another in the nation; it would always be to the interest of the successful party to protect and favor the priests on account of their influence over the people, and the interest of the priests to sustain the existing government, from which they derived their protection and safety.

But it must be equally evident that the dependence of the church for security on the smiles of civil officers, very many of whom were strangers to piety, instead of on her Almighty Head, who promised to be with her always, even unto the end of the world, must have been, as history informs us it was, highly detrimental to her spirituality. Bishops and patriarchs appeared in company with the civil dignitaries at court, and on all special public occasions. This inspired them with a fondness for the pomp and splendor which they witnessed around them; and to please those dignitaries, they introduced them in their own public exercises. From this time clerical vestments became more fashionable; and the example of the higher clergy could not fail to exert an influence throughout the church generally. This union, deleterious as it often proved to the spiritual interests of the church, was fraught with so many external advantages to both parties, that it was

perpetuated, not only to the time of the Reformation, in the sixteenth century, but with various important improvements, until the present day in Europe.

The *fourth and last*, and most deleterious *external* bond of union, was the *Papacy*, which entwined itself as a net-work around all the nations of Europe and by making common cause with emperors, kings and nobles, succeeded by the aid of the civil governments and the terrors of the bloody Inquisition, in suppressing all attempts at reformation or separation from her pale, until God raised up the intrepid reformers of the sixteenth century.

From these statements it is evident that all those additional external bonds of union, adopted throughout the history of the church in after ages, are mere matters of human expediency, which the church is bound to retain or reject, as experience may have proved them useful or the contrary. Of this kind are *Stated* Synods, *Diocesan* bishops, *Written Creeds* beyond the Bible; *Sectarian* Creeds, that is, Creeds based on diversities of views among *acknowledged Christians;* the *Union of Church and State*, that is the surrender by the church to the civil government of certain rights and duties, enjoined on her by the Saviour and His apostles. It is, therefore, proper for believers in every age and land, to examine these external additions, which have been adopted in the progress of the church over the earth, and to retain what the Master has approved by His divine blessing, to amend what seems to be defective, and utterly to reject what is radically wrong and inconsistent with the best interests of the Redeemer's kingdom. The discussion of these subjects, in the

Spirit of Christ, is therefore the sacred duty of those disciples of the Master, whose situation affords them the necessary information and opportunity. Otherwise, how could we justify the course of Luther and his worthy coadjutors, by whom the whole frame-work of Romanism was reviewed and condemned, whilst the Church itself was rescued from the depths of corruption and superstition, and restored in a great measure to her primitive purity?

The discussions on the subject of Christian Union, the various propositions for the external union of the several homogeneous denominations, which have but little doctrinal difference, and nothing in their modes of government to divide them, augur favorably for the cause of our blessed Redeemer. They will promote spiritual as well as external union in the body of Christ, and tend to enlighten the minds of many simple, benighted individuals, who honestly believe that the whole framework of their denominational organization, with all its peculiarities, was verily introduced and commanded by the Saviour and his apostles themselves. Only let truth, and not victory, be the object aimed at; and the spirit of Christ, as well as a sincere desire for the spiritual unity of the church, universally direct the discussions.

We have thus endeavored faithfully to exhibit the features which constituted the unity of the primitive church. Let us now pursue the subject further, deduce the principles furnished by these facts, and finally develope a plan to restore the unity of the body of Christ on the same apostolic principles which constituted it in the primitive ages; a consummation which ought to be

devoutly wished for by every disciple of that Saviour who so earnestly prayed for the union of his followers; an object so dear to the heart of the noble-minded Calvin, that to accomplish it he says: "*As to myself, were I likely to be of any service, I would not hesitate, were it necessary, for such a purpose, to cross ten seas.*" (Quantum ad me attinet siquis mei usus fore videbitur, ne decem quidem, maria, si opus sit, ob eam rem trajicere pigeat. *Calvin's Epist.*, p. 61.)

CHAPTER III.

ORIGIN OF THE PROTESTANT CHURCHES, AND CAUSES OF STRIFE AMONG THEM.

Whilst contemplating the church of the Redeemer from the time when the Master tabernacled in the flesh, to the present day, we are, as was formerly remarked, forcibly struck by the contrast between her manifest spiritual unity in the earlier centuries, her closer and increasing external organic connection during one thousand years, especially under the papacy; and then the multitude of her external divisions since the Reformation. During the earliest period, the great mass of the orthodox Christian community on earth constituted one universal or catholic spiritual church; excepting only several comparatively small clusters of Christians, such as the Donatists and Novatians. During the second period, the visible church was held together in ignorance, superstition, and corruption, by the terrors of the Romish Inquisition and other papal bonds of union. Now, the purest portion of God's heritage, the Protestant world, is cleft into a multitude of parties, each claiming superior purity, each maintaining a separate ecclesiastical organization on the basis of doctrinal diversity. The separation of the Protestants from the Papal hierarchy was an insuperable duty; for Rome had poisoned the fountains of

truth by her corruptions, and death or a refusal to drink from her cup was the only alternative. "Babylon, the great, was fallen" under the divine displeasure, and "the voice from heaven" must be obeyed, "Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not her plagues."* But that the Protestants themselves should afterwards separate from *each other;* should break communion with those whom they professed to regard as brethren, was inconsistent with the practice of the apostolic church, and, at least in the extent to which it was carried, and the principle on which it was based, detrimental to the interests of the Christian cause. But it must not be forgotten that the position thus assumed was, so far as its ulterior results are concerned, rather adventitious than designed. The Protestant churches struggled into existence amid circumstances of excitement, oppression and agitation, both civil and ecclesiastical. This state of things was highly unpropitious alike to the formation of perfect views of church polity in theory, and their introduction in practice. The Reformation itself could not have been effected, unless aided by the civil arm, which protected its agents from papal vengeance. A total exclusion of the civil authorities from ecclesiastical action would probably have blasted the Reformation in the bud; even if the views of the earlier Reformers had led them to desire such exclusion. Owing partly to these circumstances, and partly to the remains of papal bigotry still adhering to them, the Protestants in different countries successively assumed organiza-

* Rev. xviii: 3, 4.

tions not only entirely separate, as in some respects they properly might be, but having *little reference to the church as a whole*, and calculated to cast into the back ground the fundamental unity which actually exists between them. Without entering into a detail of their origin, it may not be amiss, in view of the popular reader, to advert to the successive dates of their formation.

The *Lutheran church* grew up with the Reformation itself, which commenced in 1517. The early history of the one, in Germany, Denmark, Prussia, Sweden and Norway also describes the origin of the other. The commencement of the church may be dated, either from 1520, when Luther renounced his allegiance to popery, by committing the emblems of papal power, the bulls and canons, to the flames; or, more properly, it may be fixed at 1530, when the reformers presented their confession of faith to the emperor and diet at Augsburg. It is to be regretted, that this eldest branch of the Protestant church subsequently accepted a sectarian name. They thus fostered excessive reverence for the opinions of an illustrious yet fallible servant of God, and erecting them into a standard of orthodoxy, made his doctrinal attainments the *ne plus ultra* of ecclesiastical reform. For, the church being termed Lutheran, it was a very popular argument, which bigots did not fail to wield, that he who rejected any of Luther's opinions was untrue to the church which bore his name. Had the generic designation at first assumed been adhered to, and only generic principles been adopted for the organization of the church, the work of reformation might have been gradually advanced until every

vestige of popery was obliterated, without hurling the charge of unfaithfulness at any one. Yet, it is but justice to that distinguished servant of God to add, that the name was given to his followers by his enemies in derision, whilst he protested against it with his accustomed energy. "I beg (said he) that men would abstain from using my name, and would call themselves not Lutherans, but Christians. What is Luther? My doctrine is not mine. Neither was I crucified for any one. Paul would not suffer Christians to be called after him, nor Peter, but after Christ (1 Cor. iii: 4, 5). Why should it happen to me, poor corruptible food of worms, that the disciples of Christ should be called after my abominable name? Be it not so, beloved friends, but let us extirpate party names, and be called Christians; for it is the doctrine of Christ that we teach."

The *German Reformed church* was next established, through the agency of that distinguished servant of Christ, Zwingli. He commenced his public efforts as a Reformer in 1519, by opposing the sale of indulgences by the Romish agent Sampson. In 1531 a permanent religious peace was made in Switzerland, securing mutual toleration both to the Reformed and to the Catholics, and thus stability was given to this portion of the Protestant church.

The *Episcopal church* may be dated from 1533, when Henry VIII. renounced his allegiance to the pope, and separated the church of England from the papal see; although the work of actually reforming this church was accomplished at a later date.

The modern *Baptist church* may be referred to the year 1535, when Menno Simon commenced his career; or to 1536, when it was regularly organized.

The *Calvinistic or Presbyterian church*, using the phrase to designate the church established by Calvin himself, may be dated at 1536, when he was appointed minister at Geneva, or more properly at 1542, when he established the presbytery there.

The *Presbyterian church* in England, Scotland and America may be regarded as a continuation of the church founded by this eminent servant of God.

The *Congregational or Independent church* may be dated from 1616, when the first Independent or Congregational church was organized in England by Mr. Jacob.

The modern *Moravian church* or church of the *United Brethren* may be regarded as originating in 1727, when Count Zinzendorf and Baron Waterville were selected as directors of the fraternity. The Congregational, Moravian and Baptist churches trace their origin to Christian communities prior to the Reformation. But our design is merely to enumerate the dates of the existing most extensive Protestant denominations; in doing which, we have selected the earliest periods, in order that readers of no particular church might dissent or feel aggrieved.

The origin of the *Methodist church* may be traced to 1729, when its honored founder, Mr. John Wesley, and Mr. Morgan commenced their meetings for the practical study of the sacred volume.

Numerous other denominations of minor extent are found among us, whose principles coincide more or less with those of the churches here specified. All these together constitute the aggregate body of Protestants, and are the great mass of the visible church of the Re-

deemer, engaged in promoting his mediatorial reign on earth, and owned by his Spirit's blessing.

Causes of sectarian strife between the different branches of the Protestant church.

In continental Europe the sectarian principle is not exhibited in its full development. There, either the Lutheran or Reformed church and, in some instances, both are established by law; and the number of dissenters, where any exist, is very small.* In England, where a greater amount of liberty is enjoyed, and the press is unshackled, dissenters from the established church are far more numerous. But it is only in these United States, where Christianity has been divorced from the civil government, and restored to its primitive dependence on its own moral power, that all sects are on perfect equality, and the natural tendency of sectarianism is witnessed in its full latitude. The separation between church and state is worthy of all praise, and demands our warmest gratitude to Heaven. It has restored the American Protestant church to the original advantages of the golden age of Christianity in the apostolic days. In this land of refuge for oppressed Europe, God has placed his people in circumstances most auspicious for the gradual "perfecting" of his visible kingdom. Here we are enabled, unencumbered by entangling alliances with civil government, to re-

* During the last thirty years the obstacles to the establishment of dissenting churches have been in a great degree removed, and both the Methodists and Baptists have established a number of churches in Germany and Sweden.

view the history of the Redeemer's kingdom for eighteen hundred years, to trace the rise and progress of error in all its forms, to witness the effects of every different measure, and by a species of experimental eclecticism, rejecting every thing injurious, to combine all that has proved advantageous, and incorporate it in the structure and relations of the Protestant church. And has not God, in his providence, called us to this work? Has he not, by our peculiar situation, imposed on us this obligation? Ought not every man, be he minister or layman, who wields some influence in any Christian denomination, strive to rise to the level of this sublime undertaking, and inquire: Whence originates the strife among the different branches of the Protestant church; and how may their union on apostolic principles be most successfully effected? Among the causes of this strife we may enumerate the following:

1. *The absence of any visible bond, or indication of union, between the different churches in any city, town or neighborhood, whilst each of them is connected to other churches elsewhere of its own denomination.* This circumstance constantly cherishes the unfriendly conviction, that each church prefers other distant churches to its own neighboring brethren. If the churches were all independent, having no closer connection with any others abroad, than with their neighbors at home, there would be less occasion for this feeling. No bond of outward union at all, would be more conducive to brotherly love among neighbors, than a bond which excludes those around us, and unites us to others afar off. The effect of this stimulant to apathy or disregard between neighboring disciples of the same Saviour is witnessed in our

cities, which contain several churches of the same denomination, united by a common confession and by their Synodical or Presbyterial relations. How much nearer do the churches of the same denomination feel to each other, than to other sects not thus connected, though equally and sometimes more contiguous!

2. The next cause of strife among churches *is their separate organization on the ground of doctrinal diversity*. Separate organization becomes necessary in any association whose members are numerous, and spread over a large extent of country. This is no less the case in church than in state. But the most natural ground of division among those professedly belonging to the same great family, and aiming at the same ends, is geographical proximity; as is seen in the division of our common country into States and these again into counties, and as was the case in the Christian church in the apostolic age. But when the division is made according to a principle totally different from this, when it is actually made on the ground of difference between certain portions of this common family, it constantly holds up to view not only the existence of some difference, but also the fact, that this difference is so important as to require those entertaining it to separate from one another. Now as of two conflicting opinions only one can be true, it also implies, that each party regards the other as in important error, and that itself professes superior purity. This is virtually judging our brother, and perpetuating the recollection of our judgment by founding on it a peculiarity in the structure of our ecclesiastical organization. This circumstance is obviously calculated to beget unfriendly feelings, and to

cherish bigotry; and its effect will be proportioned to the density and exclusiveness of the organization based on it. In the primitive church, when no different denominations of Christians existed, but all professors of Christianity, of contignous residence, whether they entirely agreed in opinion or not, belonged to the same church, the bigotry and pride of the human heart found food only in the separate interests of neighboring churches occupying different ground. But to this is now unhappily added the conflict of interests resulting from the occupancy of the same ground by two churches, as also the conflicting interests of separate extended ecclesiastical organizations aiming to occupy the same location.

3. The third source of sectarian strife may be found in the use of *transfundamental creeds.** We have already seen that creeds properly constructed are useful in the church. We believe it may easily be established that either in written or oral form they are essential. They existed in the primitive church in the latter form, and were productive of good and only good. They were soon reduced to writing in the so-called Apostles' creed, and served as a bond of union during the first four centuries of the church, among all who held the fundamentals of truth. But at that time creeds were confined to fundamentals. Neither the Apostles' nor the Nicene creed amounts to more than a single octavo page; and to the whole of the former and most of the

* By transfundamental creeds we would designate those creeds which embody not only the undisputed doctrines of Christianity, but also the sectarian peculiarities of some particular denomination.

latter all the different orthodox churches of the present day could subscribe. That the brevity of these creeds did not arise from the absence of diversity of view is certain. It has been proved in a former part of this Appeal, that there did exist differences of opinion, even in the apostolic age, on some points, regarded by us as highly important. To that evidence, fully satisfactory, because derived from God's infallible word, we would here subjoin a highly important passage from Origen, to prove that such diversities of opinion continued to characterize the church from that day till the middle of the third century, at which time he wrote. The apostolic fathers, also, would afford us important testimony on this point. Their writings have, indeed, reached us in a corrupted state; yet enough remains fully to answer our purpose; for the differences which they endeavor to allay must have existed. We shall, however, confine ourselves to the passage from Origen, which we believe has not before been presented to the American public. Origen, let it be borne in mind, was the most learned Christian writer who had appeared from the time of the apostles. He was born but eighty-five years after St. John's death, and therefore may have seen persons who lived in the apostolic age. The infidel Celsus had asserted that in the beginning when Christians were few in number, there was unanimity on all points, but that in his day, the latter part of the second century (A. D. 176), they differed on many subjects. The following is Origen's reply: "But he (Celsus) also asserts, that they (the primitive Christians) all agreed in their opinions; not observing that from the beginning there were different opinions among be-

lievers (Christians) as to the selection of the books to be regarded as divine. Moreover, whilst the apostles were yet preaching, and those who were eye-witnesses were teaching the things which they had learned of Jesus, there was not a little dispute among the Jewish believers, concerning those gentiles who embraced the Christian doctrines, whether it was their duty to observe the Jewish rites; or whether the burden of clean and unclean meats might not be removed, as unnecessary, from those among the gentiles who abandon the customs of their fathers and believe in Jesus. And in the epistles of Paul we perceive that in the time of those who had seen Jesus, some were found who called in question the resurrection, and disputed whether it had not already taken place; and also concerning the day of the Lord, whether it was just at hand or not; and that (admonition) to avoid profane, vain babblings and the oppositions of knowledge, falsely so called, which some professing, have made shipwreck concerning the faith; hence it is manifest that from the very beginning certain differences of opinion occurred, at a time when (as Celsus supposes) the number of the believers was yet small. Then, when discoursing about the differences of opinion amongst Christians, he upbraids us, saying that when the Christians became numerous and were scattered abroad, they were repeatedly split up and cut into parties, each wishing to maintain their own position, and then (he adds) dividing again, and quarrelling among themselves: until, so to speak, they agreed in only one thing, that is, in name, if even for shame's sake they still have this left in common; but that in all other things they differ. To this

we reply, that there never has been a subject whose principles are of any moment and of importance in life, concerning which different opinions have not existed. Thus, because medicine is useful and necessary to the human family, there are many disputed points in it relating to the different modes of curing the diseased. Hence different parties (schools or systems) in medicine are confessedly formed among the Greeks, and I believe also among such of the barbarous nations as avail themselves of the healing art. And again, because philosophy professes to teach the truth and instructs us in a knowledge of the things which exist, and how we ought to live, and aims at showing what will be advantageous to our race, it has many topics of dispute. Hence in philosophy, also, there are very many parties (systems, schools), some more and others less distinguished." *

Here, then, we have the testimony alike of the most distinguished infidel and Christian of the second and third centuries, to the existence of differences of opinion (not separate ecclesiastical organizations) in the Christian church; yet at that time the only creed which it was deemed proper to use was that termed the Apostles' creed. In short, there is no doubt, that the differ-

* Origenes contra Celsum, pp. 120, 121. edit. Hoeschelii.—It is evident from the context, and certain from history, that Origen when speaking of numerous differences among the Christians of his day, uses the word *αἱρεσιν* to signify diversities of opinion, or systems of opinions and parties maintaining them, without any separate ecclesiastical organization based on them, and without interruption of sacramental, ministerial and ecclesiastical intercommunion of the parties. We have accordingly thus rendered it in the version in the text.

ent so called orthodox Protestant churches are, in reality, as much united in the fundamental doctrines of Christianity as the church in the earlier centuries was. But modern creeds, instead of giving prominence to this unity, and preserving it by adding a few sentences to these venerable ancient confessions, in order to exclude the fundamental errors which have sprung up since the fourth century, are swelled some to fifty and some to a hundred times their size!! Thus they necessarily embrace so many minor points of doctrine and opinion, that few of the members of the churches professing them do in reality believe all their contents! When the minor points of difference are embodied in a creed, they become the stereotyped characteristics of a new sect, and enlist in their defence many of the unsanctified principles of our nature. They become wedges of dissension to split in pieces the body of Christ, they form permanent barriers of division and bulwarks of schism in his church.

4. The fourth cause of alienation among Christians is the *sectarian training of the rising generation*. No principle is more fully established in the philosophy of mind, no fact more uniformly attested by the experience of ages, than that the impressions of early life are most lasting, that the prejudices of childhood and youth pursue us through every subsequent period of life. And whoever faithfully traces to its source the sectarian alienation of Christians will, we think, be constrained to attribute much of it to early sectarian training.

In the religious education of children, the Bible should as much as possible be used as the book of study

and recitation, and such other elementary works and catechisms as are *mainly* confined to the common ground of Christian doctrine, that ground occupied by the publications of the American Tract and Sunday-School Societies, which is certainly of sufficient latitude. The peculiarities of particular churches may, indeed, and naturally will occasionally be touched on, but they ought to be represented as of inferior importance, compared with the common Christianity. And when our own denomination is the special topic of instruction, children should be distinctly informed, that the other denominations are our brethren, who love and serve the same Saviour, and are as sincere, and perhaps as pleasing to God as we are, though they differ from us on some minor points. But how often do not many parents, in the presence of their children, exhibit their prejudices against other religious denominations? How much more frequently do they exalt their own denomination above all others, either directly or by comparative allusions? Are there not some parents, and, alas that it should be so! some pastors too, who strive even by direct effort to instil a disregard for others and a preference for their own sect into the minds of children, long before they are competent to comprehend or estimate the grounds of the supposed preference? What else is this than an effort to sow the seeds of sheer prejudice in the tender minds of children? It is right that the prepossessions and antipathies of youth should be not indeed excited, but properly directed; yet, for the bleeding Saviour's sake, let the former be enlisted in the favor of Christianity, not of sectarianism, and the latter be directed against the enemies of the cross, and

not against those whom we profess to acknowledge as its friends!

5. The next source of alienation among Christians, is what may be termed *sectarian idolatry* or *man-worship*, inordinate veneration for distinguished theologians, such as Luther, Calvin, Zwingli, Wesley and others. What candid man, possessing any extensive acquaintance with the literature of past ages, can deny that the deference awarded to the opinions and practice of these men is altogether inordinate, entirely beyond what is due to the merits of other men, and far above the measure of their actual superiority. Protestants justly censure the Romish church for reposing such confidence in the authority of the ancient Fathers, that is, of distinguished theologians of the first four or five centuries of the Christian church. Yet it may be doubted whether some Protestants have not inadvertently conceded to some of these modern Fathers an influence somewhat similar, possibly in a few cases even equal in degree. The names of these good and great yet fallible men, have become identified with certain distinguishing non-fundamental doctrines which they held, and by which they were distinguished from others. Their authority and influence, acquired by their zeal and success in behalf of the common Christianity, are thus often used as a shield of protection for these minor peculiarities. The very designation of these peculiarities by personal names, calls into play sectarian associations, and sinister feelings, and is a kind of covert appeal to the authority of these Fathers.

Moreover, each sect is prone to cultivate almost exclusively the literature of its own denomination. Enter

the theological schools or the private libraries of ministers, and you will find that generally Lutherans and Calvinists and Episcopalians and Baptists and Methodists devote most of their time to the study of authors of their own denominations, and this peculiarity may be distinctly traced in the libraries of many lay Christians. Many of these distinguished servants of God would have grieved to think of the sectarian use which posterity has made of their names and literary labors. Listen to the language of Luther, whose name and works were for two centuries especially thus employed in Germany for purposes of strife: "I had cherished the hope, that henceforth men would apply to the holy Scriptures themselves, and let my books alone; as they have now accomplished their end and have conducted the hearts of men to the Scriptures, which was my design in writing them. What profit is there in the making of many books, and yet remaining ignorant of the book of books? Better far to drink out of the fountain itself, than out of the little rivulets which have conducted you to it.* Whoever now wishes to have my books, I entreat him by no means to let them be an obstacle to his studying the Scriptures themselves. But let him look upon my books, as I do on the decretals of the popes and books of the sophists, that is, though I occasionally look into them to see what they performed, and to examine the history of the times, I by no means study them under the impression, that I must do as they teach."† Yet there is reason to fear, that some

* Luther's Deutsche Werke, B. 14. S. 422.

† Luther's Deutsche Werke, B. 14. S. 490.

good men have, by early and long continued training, become so much accustomed to test and value their views, rather as being Lutheran or Calvinistic than biblical—that they have so long been in the habit of dwelling on the conformity of their sentiments to those of Luther, Calvin, Wesley, or some other worthy of the church, that they would feel deeply distressed and almost lost, if these names were wrested from them! In the spirit of such sectarianism we might commiserate the condition of the primitive disciples, whose Christianity was based on the Savionr alone! We might exclaim, "Unhappy Paul, thou hadst no Luther nor Calvin nor Wesley to glory in, whose name thou couldst bear in addition to that of Christ!" But were such the feelings of Paul? He might himself have been a Luther, a Calvin, a Wesley, his name the watchword of a sect; but the noble minded Paul would glory only in Christ. He would not allow the adoption of any sectarian name in the church. Sectarian names and party divisions he denounced as carnal. "Therefore" (said he) "let no man glory in men; for they are all yours (they are all the property of the whole church), whether Paul or Apollos or Cephas" (and we may add Luther and Calvin and Wesley): "all are yours, and ye are Christ's, and Christ is God's. So then (οὕτως) let a man consider us (me and Apollos, etc.) as ministers of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God (but not as leaders of parties)."* He would have all believers called Christians and only Christians. All that this name implied he wished to be, and neither more nor less.

* 1 Cor. iii: 21—iv: 1.

Happy day! when this spirit shall return to the church! Then she may celebrate a jubilee, a glorious jubilee; and it will literally be not a centennial, but a millennial jubilee. The last thousand years will have witnessed but one!!

Nor would we pass in silence a collateral evil, resulting from the almost exclusive cultivation of sectarian literature. As this literature is all of a date subsequent to the Reformation, its perusal impresses the Protestant laity with the modern origin of our churches; and leaves them in almost total darkness as to our real identity with the church of the earlier ages. Hence our people are unduly impressed by the Romish claim to superior antiquity, and an advantage is conceded to papists of which they cunningly avail themselves. If Protestants selected their literature promiscuously from among the different sects according to the intrinsic merits of the writers, it would tend much to promote actual unity and mutual esteem among themselves; and if, both in their literature and creeds, they gave greater prominence to their identity with the primitive church, they would make the laity feel their connection with the Christians of the earlier centuries, and thus nullify the most popular argument by which papists proselyte Protestant members.

6. Another source of sectarian discord, is *ecclesiastical pride*. As long as man is sanctified but in part, this element of native depravity will more or less influence the disciples of Christ; will seek and often find fuel even in the sanctuary of God. Each sect is naturally disposed to regard its institutions and its ministers as the most learned and able, or its members as most

genteel, or its rites most fashionable, its churches most splendid, or its members the most pious, its pales as far the best road to heaven. Ministers are tempted to be influenced by the fact, that they regard *their* churches as presenting the most conspicuous theatre for the display of their talents, or holding out the fairest prospects of advancement; their audiences as the most intelligent, their support as the most liberal, or as best secured against contingencies. Hence they are in danger of looking on their less favored neighbors with secret disrespect; of cherishing ecclesiastical pride, and having their judgment warped by it. We do not assert that all ministers or laymen yield to the influence of this temptation, yet happy is that man, who, on an impartial examination of his feelings as in the presence of God, stands fully acquitted by his own conscience! That caution here is not superfluous, was evidently the opinion of the great apostle of the gentiles, who having himself repelled all sectarian honors, gives double force to his admonition: "These things, brethren, I have figuratively transferred (applied) to myself and to Apollos, for your sakes, that ye might learn by us not to esteem ministers (see v. 1) above what is written (in v. 1, and ch. iii: 5—ix: 21), that no one of you may, on account of one (minister), be puffed up against another!!"

7. The last source of sectarian discord to be noticed is *conflict of pecuniary interest* between neighboring ministers and churches. This principle applies to the feelings of the minister in regard to his salary, which depends in some measure on the increase of his church. In reference to laymen, it applies to their raising funds

for all ecclesiastical purposes. The more their church prospers and receives additions, the more will their pecuniary liabilities be divided, the more easily will the burden rest on their shoulders. Hence both pastors and people are tempted to envy and jealousy towards their Christian neighbors of other denominations, because the success of either party is more or less at the expense of the other. The success of either, diminishes the amount of materials for the others to act on, and this is a matter of serious moment to the parties, especially in smaller towns and villages, where often twice as many ministers are stationed as are needed, or as can be supported.

From this difficulty the primitive church was almost entirely exempt. In the earlier ages it was customary to appoint, that is, ordain several elders, or as we now term them ministers, in every church, who divided the pastoral labor between them, and generally *continued to prosecute their secular business, thus in a great measure supporting themselves;* whilst it was customary from the beginning to provide for those who went abroad as *missionaries*, and travelled from place to place.* The only fund of the church was that which arose from the voluntary offerings of the members on each Lord's day. This fund, however, was considerable; and it was probably as a stimulus to liberality, that the custom of reading off the names of the contributors was introduced; though its professed design was to commend them to the special prayers of the church.† In

* Fuchs' Bibliothek der Kirchenversammlungen, Vol. I., p. 72, 73.

† Ibid, Vol. I., p. 72.

the *third century*, when the intelligence of the churches had increased and the duties of ministers had become so greatly multiplied as to require their entire time, they were in some countries prohibited from following any secular profession, as we learn from Cyprian,* and other sources. The sixth of the *Apostolic Canons* reads thus:

Canon 6. *Neither a bishop, presbyter nor deacon shall engage in secular employment, on pain of being deposed from office.*

And the fortieth canon is as follows:

Canon 40. *We ordain that the bishop shall have the control of the congregational property. For as the precious souls of men are committed to his care, much more ought he to have the control of the church property, that he may freely arrange every thing, that he may aid the poor through the instrumentality of the presbyters and deacons, in the fear of God and in all honesty. He shall also be permitted to apply a portion of it to his own indispensable wants, if he needs it, as also for strange Christians who have come as guests; and in these cases it is not necessary to suffer any want* (μεταλαμβανειν δε και αὐτον των δεοντων, εἰγε δεειτο, εἰς τας ἀναγκαιας αὐτω χρείας και των ἐπιξενουμενων ἀδελφων, ὡς κατα μηδενα τροπον αὐτους ὑστερεισθαι).

The fifty-eighth canon likewise relates to this subject:

Canon 58. *If a bishop refuse to supply the indis-*

* Cypriani ep. 66. to the church at Furnae. Neander, sup. cit. p. 305.

pensable wants of a poor minister (namely from the church funds) *he shall be set aside; and if he still refuses to do it, let him be deposed as a murderer of his brethren.**

At the Synod of Elvira, (in Spain, near the site of the present Granada,) the date of which is not entirely certain, though fixed with probability about the year 313, a restriction was imposed on ministers, by the eighteenth canon, which however pre-supposes that in Spain the secular business of ministers was not yet entirely prohibited.

Canon 18. *Bishops, elders and deacons shall not leave their place of residence for the sake of trade, nor traverse the provinces for the purposes of attending profitable fairs. They may, for the purpose of gaining a subsistence, send a son, or freedman, or hireling, or friend, or any one else; and if they wish to pursue any secular business, let it be within their province.*†

In accordance with these original documents, is the opinion of Dr. Neander,‡ who is confessedly the most learned writer of the present age, on the ancient history of the church. "It is almost certain (says he) that in the beginning, those who held offices in the church, continued to pursue their secular business, and thereby

* Roessler's Bibliothek der Kirchenväter, Vol. IV., p. 232, 242, 248.

† Ibid, Vol. IV., p. 280, 281. Episcopi, Presbyteri et Diacones de locis suis negotiandi causa non discedant; nec circumeuntes provincias quaestuosas nundinas sectentur. Sane ad victum sibi conquirendum aut filium, aut libertum, aut mercenarium, aut amicum, aut quemlibet mittant, et si voluerint negotiari, intra provinciam negotientur.

‡ Died July 14th, 1850.

supported their families, as they had previously done. The congregations, which consisted chiefly of the poor, were scarcely able to provide for the support of their ministers (presbyters) and deacons, especially as at that time many other demands were made on the congregational treasury, such as for the support of the destitute widows, of the poor, of the sick, and of orphans. And it may be that the ministers often belonged to the wealthiest members of the church, and indeed this must often have been the case, as their office required a degree of previous cultivation of mind and manners, which could more frequently be found among persons in the higher or middle walks of life, than among the lower classes of society. If it was necessary that the presbyters or bishops, as they were in all respects to be an example to the flock, should also have been distinguished among the Christians for their hospitality (1 Tim. 3: 2), they must have belonged to those in easy circumstances, of whom the number was not large,—and how could such persons have permitted themselves to be supported by the savings of their more needy brethren! The apostle Paul does indeed declare, that the missionaries who went abroad to publish the gospel, are entitled to a support from those for whose spiritual benefit they labor, but we cannot hence infer the same in regard to the officers of individual congregations. The former could not well unite their secular profession with the duties of their spiritual calling, although to the self-denial of Paul even this was possible. But the latter could at first easily combine their secular profession with their ecclesiastical office. Nor was there any thing offensive in such a union according to the primitive

views of the Christians; for they were convinced that every earthly calling also could be sanctified by the christian design for which it is pursued, and they knew that even the great apostle in cases of necessity followed a secular business,* whilst engaged in publishing the gospel. But when the congregations became larger, and the duties of the church officers more numerous; when the duty of teaching was chiefly confined to the ministers, as the office of the ministers required all their time and exertions if they would perform them faithfully; it was often no longer possible for them to provide for their own support, and the congregations having become larger, contained more wealth, and were now able to support them. The salary of the ministers was paid out of the congregational treasury, which was supplied by a voluntary contribution from each member at the meeting for public worship on every Lord's day, or as in Northern Africa, on the first Sunday of each month. Ministers were now *urged to abstain*

* Acts xviii: 3; xx: 34, 35. A good deal of interest has been evinced in the question, what the exact trade was, at which the apostle sometimes worked; whether from mere curiosity, or a desire to throw light upon the question, what kind of secular labor best comports with the clerical profession. The term employed by Luke is σκηνοποιος, which is variously understood, by some as signifying manufacturer of *mattresses*, by others, of *tools*, others of *tent-cloth*; but by the great majority, including the authors of our common English version, as signifying *tent-makers*. In our own country the most proper profession, by which the minister can supplement his inadequate salary, is that of teaching school, which comes nearest to the ministerial profession in its nature, and also affords most frequent opportunities to inculcate religious instruction. See also 1 Cor. iv: 12, etc.; 2 Cor. vi: 4, 5.

from worldly business; and *in the third century they were absolutely prohibited from all such employment*, even from the duties of a guardian. This regulation was doubtless founded on a very good reason, and was intended for the very salutary purpose of preventing the clergy from forgetting their sacred calling amid their worldly engagements; for we see from the work of Cyprian, *De lapsis*, that during the long-continued peace, a worldly spirit had already crept in among the bishops, and that, immersed in secular business, they neglected their spiritual duties and the welfare of their churches." *

Such then are the undoubted facts in the case. In the beginning there was not, there could not be any conflict of pecuniary interest between adjoining ministers and congregations. But it is evident that even after it became necessary for ministers to relinquish their secular business and be supported by their congregations, which they had a clear right to demand as soon as the congregations were large enough to support them, as Paul distinctly teaches in 1 Cor. ix., scarcely any more difficulty could arise; because there being but one denomination of Christians, there could not be several conflicting churches aiming to occupy the same ground, and the cases would be rare in which more ministers would be stationed in one place, than the population required and could support.

How great the difficulties are, which now arise from this source is well known. Yet they might be greatly

* Neander's Allgemeine Geschichte der christlichen Religion und Kirche, Vol. I., p. 303, 304, 305.

diminished by the plan of union hereafter proposed, if (1) the confederated denominations would resolve not to send into any neighborhood more ministers than would constitute a reasonable supply, say one to every thousand souls. (2) Let all the members of the confederated churches, resident in such bounds unite in supporting one and the same minister. And (3) if the whole confederated population of such a district is unable to furnish an adequate support for a minister, let application be made to the Home Missionary Society for aid. Thus would the funds of the church be better husbanded and more judiciously and extensively applied; many laborers would be spared for destitute portions of our land and of our globe, brotherly love would more abound in the church at home, and unity of spirit be greatly promoted.

CHAPTER IV.

REMEDY FOR THESE EVILS, OR PLAN FOR THE RESTORATION OF CATHOLIC UNION ON APOSTOLIC PRINCIPLES.

Any plan of union, in order to possess a claim to the attention of the different christian denominations generally, must be based on apostolic principles, must be accordant with the spirit and principles of the New Testament, or deducible from them. It must leave untouched the unalienable rights and obligations of Christians, and therefore must possess the following attributes:

1. It must require of no one the renunciation of any doctrine or opinion believed by him to be scriptural or true.

2. It must concede to each denomination or branch of the Church of Christ, the right to retain its own organization, or to alter or amend it at option, leaving every thing relative to government, discipline, and worship, to be managed by each denomination according to its own views for the time being. The principle of ecclesiastical associations is scriptural; the mode of its application and the extent of its use, are not decided by the sacred volume, and therefore are just matter for private judgment and progressive experience.

3. It must dissuade no one from discussing funda-

mentals and non-fundamentals in the spirit of christian love, and amicably showing why he believes some non-fundamental opinions held by any of his brethren to be incorrect. Controversies might even exist among the confederated brethren, under the influence of scriptural union; but they would be divested of most of their bitterness, because the points at issue would confessedly be *non-fundamental*, having little or no perceptible influence on christian practice, involving no pecuniary loss by ejection from a pastoral relation, and menacing no ecclesiastical disabilities.

4. The plan must be applicable to all the orthodox christian denominations, to all that are regarded as portions of Christ's visible church on earth. It must embrace all whom the apostles and primitive Christians would have admitted to the one catholic or universal church; all whom God has owned by the influence of his Spirit and grace. Upon this ground James, Peter, and John admitted Paul, who had formerly been a persecutor of the brethren, and "gave to him the right hand of fellowship." * The Saviour never enjoined on men the duty of fixing the terms of communion in his church. This he has himself done in his word by precept and by the apostolic example; and we are treading on forbidden ground when we separate those whom God by his grace and Spirit hath joined together. This is indeed not the design of the different denominations, but is it not too true, that it is virtually the result of the present state of sectarian division?

* Gal. ii. 9: When James, Cephas, and John, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hand of fellowship.

Having now considered the character of primitive unity, and the causes of discord in the different branches of the Protestant church, let us take our stand on the high ground of apostolic principles, and from that elevated post survey the divided heritage of the Saviour, and inquire how may the spirit, and, as far as possible, the form of primitive unity be restored? And may that blessed Saviour, who promised wisdom from above to them that ask it, to lead them into all necessary truth, grant us the tuition of his Spirit to guide and bless this humble effort for the accomplishment of his own fervent prayer in behalf of his disciples: "That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee."

I. Some few advocates of union have proposed, that all others should abandon their systems and peculiarities, and unite with them by conforming in all things to their views and practice.

As this method violates the unalienable rights and obligations of Christians, by requiring the abandonment of what they believe truth, and the practice of what they consider error, it cannot be regarded as judicious, or as promising any success. It would, moreover, betray extreme weakness for any one Christian sect, at this late day, to calculate on the universal adoption of its peculiarities by all others. Better, far better will it be, that all endeavor to forget sectarian differences, and co-operate for the publication of the Gospel to the 600,000,000 of perishing heathen, with a degree of ardor and cordiality, which will make us wear the appearance of one church.

II. It has been proposed, that each denomination

should renounce its standards of doctrine and government and worship, and then all unite in one new, short confession, embracing only those doctrines held in common by all, and establishing such a system of government as all could conscientiously adopt; whilst entire liberty and privilege of diversity should be enjoyed by all on every point not determined by the new standards.

This plan is liberal in its principles, violates none of the unalienable rights and obligations of Christians, and therefore possesses claims of the highest order. It, however, mistakes uniformity for union, and lacks one attribute of a proper union for Christians, on an apostolic basis. The apostles and primitive churches maintained unity with all whom they acknowledged as Christians; but this plan, we fear, is not applicable to all orthodox Christian denominations. It would promise a union of the Congregationalists, the Presbyterians, the Lutherans, the German Reformed, the Dutch Reformed, the Baptists, and, in short, of all those orthodox denominations, which hold parity of ministers. The Moravians, or United Brethren also could unite so far as doctrine is concerned, for, as they adopt and have always held the Augsburg Confession, there would be no difficulty. The same is true, so far as doctrine is concerned, of the Episcopal church, the Methodist, and all other churches which practice diocesan episcopacy in our land. But the writer is unable to perceive how these denominations could all unite on any middle ground of church government. We must either have diocesan bishops or practice ministerial parity; and any plan, constructed on the principle of uniformity,

must adopt either the one or the other, and could not enjoin both. But these churches are as orthodox and pious as any others, and God has as distinctly owned them as his own; so that we should feel criminal in virtually pronouncing that unclean which God has sanctified, were we to advocate a plan of union which would exclude either the friends of ministerial parity or imparity. But if this plan were even feasible, its adoption would probably not result in much good; as it would collect into one body, for religious worship, those whose modes and habits of worship are so materially diverse as to justify the anticipation of but little harmony or edification.

III. Without enlarging our work by an account of the different attempts at Christian union, which have been made in the Protestant church, and which are familiar to students of ecclesiastical history, we shall proceed to spread before our readers the scheme to which we invite their special attention. Our own plan, which appears to us more accordant with the requisite attributes of a plan for Christian union on apostolic principles, more feasible, and more safe, is embraced in the following features:

First Feature. *The several Christian denominations shall retain each its own present ecclesiastical organization, government, discipline, and mode of worship.* It is conceded by the great body of Christians, that the Scriptures do not determine all the particulars of any system of church government, but leave the matter, excepting some important outlines, to the conscientious judgment and experience of the church in every age, and under every form of civil government; and the few

who think they find their entire system of government in Scripture, do not regard it as so essential as to lead them to deny the Christian character of others. Hence every church has an equal right deliberately to test her forms of ecclesiastical organization by experience; and diversity of practice on this point, ought neither to preclude ecclesiastical communion, nor impede substantial union among the parties. This principle is distinctly avowed in the mother symbol of Protestantism, the Augsburg Confession: "For the true unity of the church (say the confessors) nothing more is required than agreement concerning the doctrines of the Gospel, and the administration of the sacraments. Nor is it necessary that the same human traditions, that is, rites and ceremonies instituted by men, should be everywhere observed."* It is indeed true, that whilst many churches have no connection whatever with each other, even though contiguous, others are united together more closely than any of the apostolic churches were. But the questions whether and when they shall relax these sectarian bonds, should be left to their own decision. The evils of too close a union in extended bodies are beginning to be extensively felt; and if through the influence of the impartial investigation, fostered by the kind of union proposed in this Appeal, some churches should relinquish any features of their ecclesiastical organization, as is entirely possible; *they have full liberty to reform themselves, and, under the progressive light of God's providence, gradually, to assume towards each other and towards the great body of the*

* Augsburg Confession, Art. VII.

Protestant church, whatever relation and organization appear to them best adapted to the millennial age. But the attempt to unite all the churches in our land under the control of one judicatory of supervision, jurisdiction, and appeal, appears to the writer neither desirable nor safe. It would be a distinct approximation to a new hierarchy. Very extensive courts are too cumbersome for efficient action, business is retarded, power tends to accumulation, the rights of conscience are in danger of being infringed either by statute, or by an accumulated moral influence which crushes all that refuses to submit to its dictation.

Moreover, so long as men entertain materially different views of government and modes of worship, it cannot be conducive to harmony or edification, to compress them into any one form. The attempt to promote union by the immediate abandonment of existing organizations, would seem to be inexpedient also for another reason. Experience proves it dangerous suddenly to unsettle the long established habits of the community; lest being released from the old, they fail generally to settle down with firmness on any thing new that is better. An attempt to break up existing organizations would, moreover, cast into uncertainty and confusion the various interests of churches and pastors, and might open the door for encroachment of the strong upon the weak, of the more talented on the less, of the rich upon the poor. It is a dictate of wisdom not to place ourselves at the mercy even of professed Christians when we can avoid it. Accordingly the first feature of our plan, by stipulating that each denomination shall retain its organization as long as it shall see fit,

provides against this danger, and leaves each denomination as an independent community to watch the effects of the other features hereafter proposed, and decide for itself how far to accede to the terms of union, and how long to adhere to them. It also provides for the indulgence of existing diversities and preferences so long as they shall continue; whilst the other features will gradually tend to diminish them; thus inviting external uniformity no faster than unity of spirit and of views has fully prepared the way. And, finally, this feature would leave untouched the relations, government and charters of the various religious, theological and benevolent institutions, whilst the general plan of union would promote unity of spirit and efficient co-operation among them all, for accelerating the grand enterprise of the Christian church to preach the gospel to every rational creature.

Second Feature. *Let each of the confederated denominations formally resolve for itself, not to discipline any member or minister, for holding a doctrine believed by any other denomination whose Christian character they acknowledge, provided his deportment be unexceptionable, and he conform to the rules of the government, discipline and worship adopted by said denomination.* This would be actually retaining in good standing all whom the apostles would have retained. And yet, such is the influence of habit and long familiarity with sectarian organizations, that to some this feature of our plan will appear altogether impracticable. But if it is so in any portion of the church, it must be from want of Christian charity, of that grace enjoined by the apostle, "not to judge a brother" (Ro-

mans xiv.), from indisposition or inability to obey the apostolic precept, to *receive* those who are weak in the faith, *but not to doubtful disputation.* If then it be only our want of charity which disqualifies us for the adoption of this feature of union, let us not assail it; but set about reforming ourselves, and enlarging our hearts, until they cordially respond to the injunction of the great apostle of the Gentiles, to receive those who are weak (in our judgment, defective) in the faith; in error, as we think, in some minor doctrines. It is true, the apostle Peter denounced some as false teachers, and Paul commanded the excommunication of others; but what were the crimes or heresies of which these persons were convicted? If they were such as all the orthodox churches would unite in regarding an ample ground of excommunication; and if in no instance the apostles enjoined discipline for a point which any orthodox denomination would regard as insufficient; then the apostolic example affords full sanction for our plan, because this is exactly the ground which it assumes, and by its provisions all would be excluded whom the apostles would reject; and is not that enough? As to false doctrine, we find Peter denouncing those as *false* teachers who "bring in damnable heresies (*αἱρεσεις ἀπωλείας*, destructive heresies or divisions), *denying even the Lord that bought them.*"* And, it is scarcely necessary to say, that such errorists would unhesitatingly be excluded by the terms of the proposed union, as they also were from the churches of the earlier centuries by the apostles' creed. Peter denounced Simon Magus as "having neither

* 2 Pet. ii: 1.

part nor lot in this matter," but it was for attempting to bribe the apostles and *believing* that the miraculous gifts of God could be purchased with money.* The apostle Paul wishes the Galatians to cut off certain persons;† but they were guilty of having denied the doctrine of salvation by grace on account of the merits of Christ; they made "Christ of no effect,"‡ maintaining (professedly, not by mere inference of others) that men must be "justified by the law;"§ thus "preaching another gospel,"‖ and denying a fundamental doctrine, held by all the orthodox denominations, that salvation is by grace, through the merits of Christ. And in his first epistle to Timothy, the same apostle predicts, that "in aftertimes some shall *depart* (or rather, apostatize, ἀποστήσονται) from the faith. And what was it in them which he denounced as *apostacy* from the faith? He himself informs us, that it was "giving heed to seducing spirits," and believing the doctrines concerning (not devils, but δαιμονίων demons, or) inferior deities, such as worshipped heroes or saints, "speaking lies in hypocrisy," "having their conscience seared," "forbidding to marry and commanding to abstain from meats." Here again it will be conceded, that any church deserving the name of orthodox, would not hesitate to exclude any one who should be chargeable with the counts summed up by the apostle, and so mournfully applicable to the Romish church. And, finally, the beloved apostle John warns his readers against some false teachers, whom he styles antichrists. But what does he repre-

* Acts viii: 9, 10. † Gal. v: 12. ‡ Ibid. v: 4 § Acts v: 4.
‖ Gal. i: 6, 8, 9.

sent them as teaching? "Who is the liar, but he who *denieth that Jesus is the Christ* (the Messiah promised in the Old Testament)? He is the antichrist, that denieth *the Father and the Son.*"* And, "Many deceivers are entered into the world, who do not confess that *Jesus Christ came into the world*, this is a deceiver and an antichrist."† Now these, if we mistake not, are all the instances in which the apostles either expressly enjoined excommunication for error in doctrine, or denounced the errorists in language implying that they ought to be regarded, not as erring brethren, but as apostates from Christianity; and, as not one of these errors is held by any of the so-called orthodox churches, as every one of them is denounced by them, the plan we propose would reach them all, and thus the rigor of discipline be quite as great as the apostles enjoined.

In addition to these errors in doctrine, the apostle has enumerated a list of practical abuses, as proper causes of ecclesiastical discipline, lest a little leaven of sin should corrupt the whole church; namely, incest,‡ fornication, dishonesty in the pursuit of wealth, idolatry, railing, drunkenness, and extortion. To this class also belongs the apostle's injunction: "A man that is a schismatic (*αἱρετικον*, a maker of divisions or sects or parties in the church),§ after the first and second admoni-

---

* 1 John ii: 22. † 2 John v. 7. ‡ 1 Cor. v: xi.

§ This version, after much examination, seems to the writer the true one. It is sustained by three-fourths of the best critics, such as Michaelis, Schleusner, Wahl, De Wette, Stoltz, Heumann, Van Ess, Seiler, etc. But should we even adopt the common version, the passage is inapplicable, as the context does not decide what errors the apostle considered heresies.

tion reject," and that of the Saviour to exclude one "who will not hear the church." Yet as these are not doctrinal aberrations, they are not affected by the plan of union, since its first feature provides that each denomination shall retain its rules of government, discipline and worship, or modify them at pleasure.

And is there no passage in Scripture justifying discipline for doctrinal errors of a minor grade? The apostle does, indeed, command us "earnestly to contend for the faith once delivered to the saints." Yet, as he does not specify how we ought to contend, whether by preaching, or writing, or ecclesiastical discipline, it is uncertain whether discipline was meant. And admitting that he also intended discipline, it seems reasonable that it should be employed only in defence of those doctrines which were certainly delivered to the saints; and he could not have meant that some saints should turn their brethren out of the church, for holding sentiments which others whom they acknowledged to be saints, and who remained in the church, believed to be a part of the gospel of Christ. If excommunication were one of the appointed means for *ascertaining* the truth, it might with propriety be applied in doubtful cases. But the New Testament represents it as a penalty, to be inflicted on those who have so criminally and materially forsaken the path of truth or of virtue, as to be unworthy of the Christian name.* Hence it ought not to be applied in reference to points on which Christians of equal piety, talent and grace are in debate, whether they belong to the gospel of Christ or not.

* Matt. xviii: 17.

That we are not allowed, in regard to matters disputed among Christians, to act as if we were certainly right, is evident from the express injunctions of the apostles to the contrary. We are commanded to "receive him that is weak in the faith (him who, in our judgment, is in error on some points); but not to doubtful disputations" (not for the purpose of disputing about his scruples, or deciding on them).* Again, "Let every one be fully persuaded in his own mind." Again, "Why dost thou judge (condemn) thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ."† Paul warns Timothy against "doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof come envy, strifes, railings, evil surmisings (unjust suspicions), perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds," etc.‡ Again, "Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord, that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers." And again, "Follow charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart; but foolish and (ἀπαιδευτους) *untaught* questions (*questions which had not been decided by the apostles*) avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes."§

We are, therefore, commanded on the one hand to "cut off those antichrists who preach another gospel," and on the other, not to judge (condemn, or pass sentence on) him whom, on the whole, we regard as a brother; but to receive him and to avoid foolish and

---

* Rom. xiv: 1. † xiv: 5—10. ‡ 1 Tim. vi: 4.
§ 2 Tim. ii: 14, 23

untaught questions, QUESTIONS NOT CLEARLY DECIDED IN SCRIPTURE. If we unite these two precepts into one, they will be equivalent, we think, to the general command to discipline men for denying what is certainly an essential part of the gospel of Christ, but not for any doctrine about which acknowledged Christians differ, and which is therefore doubtful. For we suppose the following rule will be found a fair, safe and tangible one: "*That all those doctrines which the great body of all Christians whom God has owned by his grace and Spirit, and who have free access to the Scriptures, agree in finding in them, are certainly taught there; and all those points on which they differ are less certain, are doubtful.* This rule is based on the dictates of common sense, that if the Scriptures are a revelation from God to man, they must on all points necessary to salvation, be intelligible to all impartial and competent inquirers; and that true Christians, who are engaged in daily efforts to serve God, and who bear in their hearts and exhibit in their lives the evidences of God's grace and Spirit, are the most sincere, impartial and competent inquirers into his word. Now we suppose, that the great mass of true Christians in our land will be comprehended not in any one sect, but in the aggregate of all the orthodox Protestant denominations.

Again, the judgment of each denomination, as to the most important points of doctrine taught in the Scriptures is confessedly set forth by the creed which it professes. Hence those doctrines which are taught in common by the creeds of all the so-called orthodox Protestant denominations, and as far as thus unitedly taught, may be safely regarded as clearly revealed in the book

of God. We limit the rule to *Protestant* denominations, because in the papal sect, the mass of the people have not access to the word of God, and believe the doctrines of their creed simply because their church teaches them. It is limited to *orthodox* denominations, because there are unhappily some in our land professing to receive the Scriptures, but in reality rejecting their divine inspiration, and, as we are constrained to believe, denying the Lord that bought them, and preaching another Christ. Let it not be supposed, that this rule resembles that of the Romanists, who explain the Scriptures according to the pretended unanimous consent of the fathers; for those fathers instead of constituting the great mass or majority of believers in any age, were not one in a million. Nor could the mass of believers in any age fall under our rule, unless they had free and uncontrolled access to the Scriptures, either in the original, if its languages were vernacular to them, or in a faithful version. It could therefore apply only to the Protestant churches, and to the churches of the first few centuries before ecclesiastical enactments interfered with the free unbiassed use of the Scriptures. And concerning the opinions of the mass of believers in the earlier centuries, we know next to nothing, except that they received the so-called Apostles' creed.

We are thus conducted, by Scripture and reason, to the adoption of the *second feature* of the proposed catholic union, namely, *not to discipline a brother, whose deportment is unexceptionable, and who conforms to our existing regulations of government, discipline and worship, for holding a doctrine believed by any acknowledged orthodox denomination.* This practice, so far as

the Scriptures enable us to judge, accords with that of the apostolic churches; it certainly agrees with the practice of the church in the first three centuries after the apostles, for they disciplined only for the denial of a doctrine taught in the Apostles' creed, all of which doctrines are received by every orthodox denomination. Not one of the distinguishing points on which Protestants differ is determined in either the Apostles' or the Nicene creed, and therefore it is indisputable, that any one of these denominations would have been received and retained (not disciplined) by all other portions of the so-called universal (catholic) church.

And why ought not the different branches of the Protestant church to adopt this rule? That persons differing on these disputed doctrinal points, but agreeing in their views of church government, discipline and mode of worship, can live harmoniously in the same church, and coöperate cordially in the duties and privileges of church members, is not a matter of mere speculative conjecture. It is a notorious fact that in every denomination there are not a few among the pious laity, living and cordially coöperating in the same church, who differ from each other as much as the creeds of the several denominations differ. The writer has personally known many instances of this kind in Lutheran, Presbyterian and Episcopal churches, and has no doubt that cases equally frequent occur in other denominations. If this can be done by pious laymen, there is no reason why pious ministers could not live together in the same unity of spirit, notwithstanding minor differences in doctrinal views; especially if they were taught in their theological course themselves to regard as less important

the several points which separate the orthodox churches, and in their public exercises to lay the more stress on the cardinal doctrines of the christian scheme. But the feasibility of this principle ought not to be regarded as problematical. The thing can be done, for it has been done, repeatedly, on a large scale, and in different churches. It has been acted on in the American Lutheran church for some time. About ten years ago,* the writer, by appointment of the General Synod, drafted a Constitution for Synods, which has been adopted by all the Synods connected with it. Entertaining, then, the views which he is now advocating, this constitution was made to require of candidates for licensure and ordination, unconditional assent to the Bible as the inspired word of God and only infallible rule of faith and practice, but only to its *fundamental* doctrines as taught in the Augsburg Confession. The plan has worked well, decidedly well. In some portions of Europe also, such as Sweden and Denmark, where the entire population often belongs to one Protestant church, all the people worship together in harmony and with edification, regardless of existing diversities of opinion. It is well known that in the Episcopal church ministers of different doctrinal views exist and labor in friendship. "Perhaps" (says the liberal and amiable author of 'Hints on Catholic Union,' †) "there is not a shade or variety of theological opinion, within the circle of evangelical truth, that has not had an advocate among

* Now forty, in 1870.

† See Hints on Catholic Union, by a Presbyter of the Protestant Episcopal Church, p. 46. New York, 1836.

the divines of the Church of England." "The United Christian Churches established in Scotland, including Calvinists, Baxterians, Presbyterians, Baptists, Independents and Methodists are said to exhibit the delightful spectacle of christians of almost every variety of sentiment entertained by the orthodox, walking together in harmony and love."* Now this is receiving into the same church persons differing materially about the mode of worship and church government, whilst our plan proposes that persons differing on these points should remain in their own denominations. In the Presbyterian Church also a large number of ministers have believed in general atonement, whilst others, agreeably to their Confession, consider the atonement as limited. Yet these brethren have generally lived together and coöperated in peace until recently. At present, for reasons, into which our design does not urge us to inquire, these differing brethren in the Presbyterian Church are engaged in warm disputations, whilst among our Episcopal brethren the same differences still exist and are regarded with Christian charity.† And why should a Presbyterian who regards a dissentient Episcopalian or a Methodist as a brother, condemn the member of his own church or ministry, who holds similar views? Why should any man regard that as heresy in a Presbyterian, which, in a Methodist or Epis-

* Harris on Union, p. 207.

† Soon after this statement was first published, in 1839, the great schism was brought about, by those who deemed it dangerous to tolerate those differences; but thirty years of divided existence have convinced them of their error, and a blessed union has recently been effected to the praise and glory of God.

copalian, is, according to his own judgment, consistent with christian character, and comports with a life of acknowledged piety and usefulness? The only conceivable difference is, that the one may be regarded as violating the obligation of his creed, whilst the others do not violate it. This is indeed highly important to the character of the individual. No man should teach a doctrine which he believes to be inconsistent with the creed of his church, if he pledged himself to uphold every individual doctrine contained in it, and if his promise was not, as some suppose it to be, a promise to receive the confession as teaching *the general system* of truth revealed in Scripture. If there be diversity of opinion as to the nature of the subscription to a creed, whether it binds to every individual doctrine, or only to the *system* of truths contained in it; *this point ought doubtless to be first settled.** Whilst it remains under

* It has been asserted on the authority of early records that the principle of liberal construction was adopted near the origin of the Presbyterian church in this country, and was practiced on; and the fact appears to be established by the testimony of President Davies published in the "American Quarterly Register" for May, 1837, p. 316. In an extract from his diary, during a visit to England in behalf of Princeton College, under date March nineteenth, 1754, we find the following reply given by Mr. Davies to Mr. Prior, who inquired, whether the Presbyterians in America would admit any person to the ministry, without his subscribing the Westminster Confession: "I replied that we allowed the candidate to mention his objections against any article in the Confession, and the judicature judged whether the articles objected against were essential to Christianity; and if they judged they were not, they would admit the candidate notwithstanding his objections. He (Mr. Prior) seemed to think that we were such rigid Calvinists that we would not admit an Arminian to communion."

dispute, every attempt at discipline will be encumbered by a double issue. The friends of liberal construction will undertake to prove that they have not abandoned the creed (meaning its general system of truth); whilst the advocates of rigid construction will prove that they have not adhered to every individual doctrine, and will expatiate on the guilt of violating the obligation imposed by the confession.

Would it not be far better for both parties first solemnly to examine a *preliminary* question, on the decision of which the propriety or impropriety of their course wholly depends; would it not be more logical, more philosophical, and above all more christian, first to inquire *whether they have a right from apostolic precept or example, to bind either themselves or others to more than the fundamental truths of christian doctrine, and to as many points of government, discipline and worship as are actually necessary to harmonious coöperation?* If the views of this Appeal be correct, then subscription to unfundamental doctrinal creeds is always wrong, and if wrong then it ceases to be binding so soon as its impropriety is seen, and ought to be retracted, whilst the creed should be reduced to fundamentals, or subscription be required only "to the fundamental doctrines of the Bible as contained in the creed." For, after the failure of *extended* creeds to produce unanimity, and after *their tendency to cause strife and divide the body of Christ have become as certain as any other matter of historical record;* why should Protestants continue to bind either themselves, or others to them? Especially, as such extended creeds were unheard of in the days of the apostles, and for hundreds

of years after? If the same word of God which we now possess, when aided by the oral instruction and the personal example of the apostles, did not produce entire unanimity among the primitive Christians, how could it be expected to effect more at the present time? Or, why should we require greater unanimity than the primitive Christians did, as a term of ecclesiastical communion?

So long as there is the same diversity of talent, of mental temperament, of habits of education, and of supposed interest, such diversity will continue to exist. Nor ought it to be regarded as necessarily criminal, or as inconsistent with christian fellowship and fidelity. Difference on non-essentials has no perceptible influence on christian character and practice. There are differences in other departments of human knowledge, and some even connected with religion, of equal magnitude, such as the value of a death-bed repentance, the mode of treating awakened sinners and of conducting revivals, etc., and yet, because these points are not settled in the creed, men agree to differ on them—their peace and harmonious coöperation are rarely disturbed for any length of time; for as Luther justly remarked, *alia est concordia fidei, alia charitatis.* Such variety of opinions on non-fundamentals, moreover, may even exert a salutary tendency, may stimulate men to inquiry and peaceful discussion, thus keeping alive a healthful spirit of investigation, and preventing the indifference, which some have apprehended might result from the absence of extensive creeds.

Under the operation of this feature of union, full liberty of investigation would be allowed within the

bounds of fundamentals, without the danger of exclusion from house and home, or pastoral charge. And, is it not reasonable to suspect that that system which cannot trust itself to the full and unbiassed influence of God's word without the artificial aid of creeds, and those *peculiarities which need to be instilled into the youthful mind more explicitly than the Bible teaches them, lest they be lost*, are erroneous, are not worth keeping; and that permitting them to become obsolete would only advance the unity of the church? Every disciple of Christ ought to be willing to see the peculiarities of his own denomination cast into the crucible of God's word, and exposed to the unrestrained action of Bible truth and Bible principles, in order that the truth of God might thus be gradually developed in its full purity over the whole church, the breaches in Zion's walls be healed, and one peculiar people, zealous of good works, be raised up to God. The writer takes pleasure in being able to cite in support of his position the opinion of that distinguished servant of God, Calvin, whose zeal against *fundamental* errorists will not be disputed, but whose magnanimous liberality in reference to all but fundamentals, appears to be but little known and still less appreciated. He even goes much further than our plan of union proposes, and dissuades from schism, if a church neglect to discipline for the grossest immoralities; whilst our plan proposes, that in regard to government, discipline and mode of worship, each one shall, as heretofore, connect himself with that branch of the church, whose forms he believes best calculated to advance the kingdom of the Redeemer. His language, in a letter to Farrel, is this: "I only contend

for this, that *they should not create schism in any church, which, although very corrupt in morals, and infected with strange doctrines, had not entirely departed from that doctrine, on which Paul informs us the Church of Christ is founded.*" * And it was in the same spirit of liberality that, as he himself informs us, he subscribed to the Augsburg or Lutheran Confession of Faith, and declares the points of difference between the Protestant churches of his day, an insufficient cause for division.†

The propriety of this feature, not to discipline a brother for an opinion entertained by a sister church being established, it is certainly no small recommendation of it, that its adoption would effect a consummation most devoutly to be wished, which would cause joy among the angels in heaven, no less than among the saints on earth. It would banish from the church those unholy and unhappy scenes of discord, prosecution and persecution among brethren, for the exercise of the unalienable rights of conscience, which have caused angels to weep, and made the church a by-word among the foes of God. The discussions which might still occur, being stripped of all penal reference, would be conducted with moderation, and tend to the advancement of truth.

THIRD FEATURE. *Let a creed be adopted including only the doctrines held in common by all the orthodox*

---

* Hoc unum contendebam, ne schismate scinderent qualemcumque ecclesiam, quæ, utcunque esset corruptissima moribus, doctrinis etiam exoticis infecta, non tamen desciverit penitus ab ea doctrina qua ecclesiam Christi fundari docet Paulus. Cal. Epist. Opp. § IX., p. 6.

† Epist. Schalingio, p. 113. Farello, p. 9. Mason's Plea, p. 182, 183.

Christian denominations, to be termed the Apostolic, Protestant Confession, and let this same creed be used by all denominations as the term of sacramental, ecclesiastical and ministerial communion. To this each denomination would add its present Formularies for government, discipline and mode of worship, which it might also change or amend from time to time, at its own option, and in its own way. Each denomination might also use its former creed as a book of instruction to whatever extent it saw proper.

The new creed should consist of two parts, (a) The so-called *Apostle's Creed.** This little formulary has already been adopted by four-fifths of the Protestant church, by the Lutherans in the different kingdoms of Europe, by the Episcopalians in Europe and America, and by the Presbyterian church in this country and probably also in Great Britain. The doctrines contained in it are embraced by every orthodox Protestant denomination on earth. The adoption of this confession would establish *the doctrinal identity of the confederated churches, with that of the apostolic age*, and of the first four centuries; which is a matter of no small moment in the popular mind, and has been too much neglected by Protestants. (b) The second part should be styled The *United Protestant Confession*, consisting of a selection of those articles from the existing creeds of the prominent Protestant churches, in which *all* can agree, taking but one article on each subject. As each of these churches acknowledges the Christian character of the others, they all virtually admit, that the creed

* For a copy of this Creed, see p. 109.

of each church contains every thing essential on the doctrine of which any given article treats; whilst each one believes the creed of the other to contain minor errors on some points. Now, *if a selection can be made from all the creeds, which will contain an article on every topic necessary to be introduced, and yet not include any peculiar aspects of doctrines on which the parties differ; all denominations can evidently adopt it; for they fully believe it, and have already acknowledged its christian character by acknowledging as brethren those who profess it.*. And if, in order to complete such a creed, it would be necessary to strike out some minor specifications from any article of the existing creeds, in order to make it unexceptionable to all parties, it is evident, that *if nothing be added*, all can still adopt it, because the thing erased must be non-essential, as it is one on which the confederated denominations differ.

It might be thought preferable by some, that a general council of the liberal-minded of all denominations should be called to deliberate and form an original creed, covering the common ground of the Protestant churches. But the testimony of experience does not speak loudly in favor of the probable results of such a convention. The whole field of theological topics would have to be passed over, and the discussions entered on anew which were passed through in the original formation of the several creeds. In this process, the facts and acknowledged doctrines of Christianity would probably be again commingled with the disputed relations and philosophical explanations of them, and no harmonious result be achieved. The ambition, passion or overbearing disposition of some disputants, might disturb the harmony

of the assembly, and wound the brethren of more pacific spirit. But by the far simpler plan here proposed, all these difficulties are obviated. We have in the creed of each denomination the result of its deliberations on all these points. Taking these as the separate voices of the different churches, we can by the principles above suggested, without difficulty frame one creed, in which these voices shall unitedly be heard proclaiming the common faith of all God's people. *As the method proposed neither requires nor admits the composition of a single original sentence*, it will not be thought presumptuous in the writer to attempt the application of his own rules. He has accordingly formed such a Protestant confession, and appended it to this Appeal.

These two parts would constitute the *Apostolic, Protestant Confession*, required by the third feature of the proposed union. The necessity and advantages of such a creed are evident.

1. *In order to keep heretics out of the church of God.* The duty of the church to exclude from her communion all who deny a fundamental doctrine, is admitted by all whose union is contemplated in this plan. The apostle John expressly declares, "If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine," (concerning the person of Christ, his real and not merely feigned appearance in the flesh, as the gnostics asserted, v. 7, and 1 John 4: 2,) "receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed; for he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds." * Now in order to bring men to the test, whose fundamental soundness is suspected, it is

* 2 John 10, 11.

absolutely necessary to have a creed, either written or nuncupatory. But whilst the principle of both is the same, a written creed has many confessed advantages, and must necessarily constitute one feature of our catholic union. And having thus enlarged the ground of christian forbearance, and confined the test to the truths held in common by the orthodox churches, the utmost fidelity and uncompromising spirit ought, and it is believed, would be displayed, in the discipline and the excommunication of any and every one who denies a single doctrine actually taught (not by inference) in the common creed. One principal cause of laxity in executing discipline for doctrinal deviations from the different creeds, is undoubtedly the conviction, derived from Scripture and reason, that the errors impugned are often too trifling to deserve discipline.

2. Such a creed is *necessary, to give prominence to the great, acknowledged truths of Christianity.*

(*a*) It has been doubted whether it is possible to give special prominence to the grand doctrines of Christianity, without becoming incoherent, or illogical, or vapid; but its practicability has often been demonstrated by facts, and ought therefore not to be disputed. The writer many years ago, for some time attended the preaching in the college chapel at Princeton, where the professors of the Seminary and College alternately officiated, all of whom were Calvinists; yet he rarely heard a sentiment conflicting with Lutheranism, and very rarely heard the peculiarities of any sect introduced. The reason is, that those excellent men, feeling that there were in that college, students from all churches, were disposed to avoid unnecessary offence,

and yet they dwelt on the whole circle of undisputed Christian doctrine. None who heard them would wish more edifying, practical and profitable preaching. The volume of Sermons and Addresses by Dr. Green, published soon after he resigned the presidency of that institution, probably contains some of the sermons then delivered by him. Of that volume a review was soon after published in the Christian Advocate, and the writer distinctly recollects that the reviewer applauded the unsectarian character of the discourses, and pronounced them free from every thing to which Christians of any religious denomination could with propriety object. The opinion of the reviewer is cited because the writer has not read the work, and therefore could not speak for himself. As indisputable specimens of most excellent religious discussion confined to the undisputed truths of Christianity, the common ground of the orthodox churches, we may cite the publications of the American Tract Society, and of the American Sunday School Union. We might cite the Sermons of President Davies, Doddridge's Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul, Burder's Village Sermons, and a number of other invaluable works as substantially confined to the grand, cardinal doctrines of Christianity. And is it not a notorious fact that these and other similar publications, are the works which have exerted the greatest influence in producing the evangelical spirit and enterprise of the present day? Has not the blessed Saviour so signally blessed these works, above all others of a sectarian character, as specially to encourage their multiplication, not indeed so as to exclude others, but to give greater prominence to these?

(*b*) Prominence ought to be given to these undisputed doctrines, *because they alone are* CERTAINLY TRUE. It has been stated that the aggregate of doctrines believed by the different orthodox denominations may be divided into two classes, those that are believed by them all, and those which are believed by some and disbelieved by others. As men of equal piety, talent and learning differ in respect to the latter, it is but just to suppose that they are not *so clearly* revealed, and so definitely decided by Scripture, as those points which all agree in finding in that sacred book. And as they are not so clearly revealed, they cannot be essential to salvation, nor so certain in themselves, if our knowledge of them is derived from revelation alone.

Moreover, no one Protestant sect is more numerous than all the others together. The Lutheran church, which is by far the largest, numbers, according to the best authorities, a population of about 30,000,000,* whilst all other Protestant denominations together amount to about 50,000,000.† Hence, it is evident that the *peculiar, distinguishing* doctrine of each sect is disbelieved by the majority of Protestants. If a disputed doctrine be common to several of the larger sects, it then has a majority of all Protestants in its favor, and the probability of its biblical authority is augmented. But those doctrines alone can be regarded as *certainly* scriptural, which the great mass of all enlightened, faithful, acknowledged Christians, who have free access to the Bible, agree in finding in it. These undisputed

* Now, in 1870, increased to 40,750,000.

† " in 1870, increased to 93,618,134.

doctrines alone, we suppose, can be essential to salvation. For it is acknowledged by each sect, that persons denying its distinguishing tenets, do exhibit evidence of piety, and will be saved. Hence, uniting this judgment of all the sects, Protestants do themselves acknowledge, that persons will be saved in the denial of each of the disputed doctrines. Hence, none but the undisputed tenets are in fact judged by Protestants to be essential to salvation.

If these views be correct, all Christian teachers should accustom themselves to distinguish in their own minds between the disputed and the undisputed doctrines of Christianity; and in their instructions they ought to give special prominence to the latter. Who would think of adopting, as text-book in a college, an author on chemistry or natural philosophy, who introduced the various disputed opinions and theories of a particular class of men, which he regarded as true, but did not distinguish between these opinions and those facts and principles fully established and admitted by all? Let us go one step further, and suppose the peculiarities referred to to be such as are regarded as erroneous by the majority of chemists. Such a book would by common consent be considered unsafe, and be pronounced unphilosophical. Yet this is exactly the practice of all the different denominations. Their standards make no distinction between fundamental and nonfundamental doctrines, between those which are certain, and not disputed by any acknowledged Christian denomination, and those which, though believed by some, are disputed and disbelieved by others. It would certainly be conducive to Christian union and

sound Christian knowledge, if the distinction between disputed and undisputed doctrines were distinctly made by including the latter only in the public creed, leaving the former as subjects of amicable difference, and as occasions to exercise that forbearance required by the apostle, in "not judging our brother." For if we introduce these minor, disputed points into our test, and then, by virtue of it, drive out of our church all who in the least differ from us, where is there any room for exercising Christian forbearance to a "brother who is weak in the faith?" There will be none such left. We think the great apostle evidently contemplated a different practice in the church.

(*c*) Prominence should be given to the undisputed truths of Christianity, because they are the principal means which effect the good accomplished by all the different sects, the principal means of conversion, sanctification and salvation. Those points of sectarian diversity which are true, (but which these are, no man can determine with *absolute* certainty,) are doubtless more or less connected with the more important truths, and have some influence; yet that their effect is comparatively very small, is manifest from the fact that the Spirit's operations have been extended to all these several denominations. The errors of sects have not destroyed the blessing vouchsafed on the undisputed truths held by them, nor prevented them from being the vehicle of salvation to thousands. It is therefore not the peculiarities of the Congregationalists, the Presbyterians, the Episcopalians, the Lutherans, or Methodists, which do the good accomplished by these churches, but that amount of truth held in common by

all. Hence, this amount of common truth ought always to be distinguished from the "doubtful disputations," and especially should be made prominent in the public exercises of the sanctuary.

(*d*) Such a creed would serve as *a bond of union between all true Christians over the whole world.* Doctrine is, in the judgment of mankind, far more important than modes of government. It is diversity of doctrine, even on minor points, which has been adopted as the pretext for the major part of the divisions and contentions among Christians. The adoption of the same creed of fundamentals by all, without any alteration, would give prominence to their actual agreement in essential doctrines, and thus operate as a bond of union among Christians. Those denominations whose standards approximate nearest in doctrine, do in reality cherish and exhibit more fellow feeling than others who agree in form of government, but differ materially in doctrine. This is exemplified in the intimate union and co-operation which have for a long time existed between the Congregational, the Presbyterian, and the Low Dutch churches of our land. Yet there have always been in these co-operating and affiliated churches many persons who differed from each other fully as much as the creeds of any two orthodox churches do. The contentions in the church about doctrine arise not so much from the existence of some diversity on nonfundamentals, as from the fact, that the majority of existing creeds hold up this minor diversity to constant view, and by ranking the minor and disputed points among the doctrines which are the test of ecclesiastical communion, they perpetuate dissension by conveying and

cherishing the impression that these points are of vital moment. A fundamental creed would exert directly the reverse influence, and give prominence to those doctrines which are *certainly* true, and are not disputed by any acknowledged Christian sect; whilst it would imply the minor importance of the disputed points, and by throwing them into the back ground would teach men to exercise charity in regard to them. This was the character of the Apostles' creed, which was the only creed used in the first three centuries of the church as a test; and its influence as a bond of union among Christians was confessedly very great. Now it is a notorious fact, that all the Protestant churches believe every sentence in this creed, and can subscribe it without renouncing a single opinion. So far as the sacred records inform us, *the apostles themselves did not require half as much as is contained in this creed.* The doctrine on which they laid most stress, is "that Jesus is the Son of God." "Every spirit that confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is of God." "Whosoever confesseth that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him and he in God." Paul to the Romans* expressly says: "This is the word of faith which we preach, that if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart, that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved."

Concord in fundamentals is the only doctrinal unity which existed among primitive Christians, and which is necessary. And, in all probability, much greater unity in doctrine never will exist in the church on

* Romans x: 8.

earth, unless God miraculously produces more. But there will be a much greater degree of charity and forbearance, and consequent unity of spirit, in the days of millennial glory; and the freedom of investigation and practice that are advocated in this appeal, and would be secured by the plan of union proposed, will, it is believed, powerfully tend not only to produce that unity of spirit, but also to bring about some greater unity in nonfundamental points, and perhaps in the forms of government and worship. When Christians shall have full liberty to change their opinions on minor topics, without the fear of prosecution, or the apprehension of popular or ecclesiastical odium, as the primitive Christians had, it seems natural to expect that they will form their opinions more exclusively on the naked evidences of the truth itself. But at present, the avowal of a change of opinion on some points of sectarian diversity is in some Protestant churches connected with such formidable inconveniences, such as prosecution for heresy, removal from pastoral charge, and odium of the brethren, that when a man, and especially a minister, has once connected himself with any denomination, he finds it very difficult to engage in the investigation of these minor points of his own or other denominations free from extraneous bias. It may be said, that good men ought to rise above these considerations, and be uninfluenced by such consequences; but it is far easier to inculcate than practice this good advice.

(*e*) *Such a creed might also be regarded as a standing testimony of the church in behalf of the truth and against error.* Let it not be said, that it would contain any

thing which a portion of Christians regard as error; for it is to embrace only those doctrines which all the so-called orthodox agree in finding in Scripture. Nor can it in justice be objected, that it would not be explicit or ample enough; it would be far more explicit and five times as ample as the testimony which the church of Christ, during the first four centuries, ever bore in this way. Nor do we suppose that any satisfactory reason can be adduced to show that it is the duty of one part of the church to bear testimony against those opinions, of the truth of which another part are "fully persuaded in their own minds," and thus to "judge one another," (Rom. xiv: 1—8,) or that any good has ever resulted from such testimony.

Fourth Feature. *There should be free sacramental, ecclesiastical and ministerial communion among the confederated churches.*

The first of these elements, namely free *sacramental* communion, may be said already to exist among many of the churches. For by it is not intended, that the members of any branch of the Protestant church should forsake the sacramental ordinance of the house in which they statedly worship. This could be productive only of confusion, and eventually would create discord instead of union. And, the writer supposes, that throughout the whole of this plan there is nothing which ought to create disturbance or unsettle the affairs of individual congregations of Christians. But when members of one church are present at a sacramental celebration in another, a public invitation to members of sister churches in good standing, ought always to be given, as it happily is in most churches, and ought to be, as it now

generally is, accepted. On this topic, the practice of the churches in many places, already coincides with our plan, and no alteration would be desired, excepting that the few churches which have not yet given this public invitation, should also adopt the practice of their brethren.

A happy influence would probably also result from an *annual joint communion* of as many contiguous confederated churches of different denominations, as could, together with their several ministers, be accommodated together. How delightful a prospect thus to behold the different members of the Saviour's family, occasionally all assemble around the family board, and by their actions declare: "*We being many are one bread and one body, for we are all partakers of that one bread.*" 1 Cor. 10: 17. Yet, it is most obvious, that on these as on all other occasions, the spirit of proselytism must be most sacredly resisted and guarded against by all; otherwise these family-feasts would only tend to foster family feuds.

By *ecclesiastical* communion, we mean that churches should mutually acknowledge each other, and that a certificate of good standing in any one confederated church should be a certain passport for admission to regular membership in any other. This element also may be said in a great measure already to exist in different branches of the church. Yet its real import is not always understood, nor are its legitimate consequences followed out in practice. Christians should regard themselves as members of the church universal, as well as of any particular denomination. Hence, when removing to other places, although they naturally and

properly connect themselves with their own denomination if there be a church of the kind in the place; yet if there be not, they ought to attach themselves to any other christian church which comes nearest to their views of truth and duty, and in which they could receive and communicate the greatest amount of good. How melancholy is it that persons, professing to be Christians, living in villages and neighborhoods where there is not and cannot be a church of their denomination, remain ten or twenty years, and often for life unconnected with the disciples of the same Redeemer around them, on account of difference on minor points of doctrine or discipline! How still more distressing the thought that ministers of that blessed Saviour who prayed that all his disciples might "be one," should sometimes confirm the prejudices of such individuals in the hope of some ultimate far distant gain to their sect!

Where the parties are so disposed, the *Monthly Concert* might be held alternately in the confederated churches. And in like manner, whilst every congregation might have its own Sabbath-school, the teachers of the contiguous schools should hold their monthly concert unitedly, and the scholars should occasionally be brought together for anniversary or other exercises and celebrations. Such a liberal, early training of the rising generation, would exert a most salutary influence and powerfully tend to banish that unhallowed bigotry and sectarianism from the church, which have been the curse of protestantism.

By *ministerial* communion, we would mean that a certificate of good standing in the ministry of one church

ought to be a passport for admission to the ministerial rank of any other church, if connected with a credible profession of attachment to the standards of government, discipline and form of worship in the other; and if the judicature applied to, believe the applicant possessed of the qualifications, gifts and graces required by said standards, and calculated to be useful in the midst of them. This feature also exists in the practice of most of the churches. It is not at all unusual for ministers of the Congregational, Presbyterian, and Low Dutch churches to transfer their relations. Between the Lutheran and the Moravian churches in this country the same is the case. Several of our most respected and useful ministers were trained in the church of the United Brethren and transferred their relations to our larger and more destitute Zion. Ministers coming with good credentials from the Evangelical church in Germany, apply indifferently either to the Lutheran or German Reformed church in this country, and are received by both. As the spirit of Christian union increases, we suppose these cases of transfer will probably multiply; and that it will cease in any case to be odious for a minister at any time of life, to transfer his relations to another church either from want of employment in his own, or because on more mature examination, or observation of their practical effects, he believes the form of the latter more scriptural or better calculated to advance the kingdom of Christ. And if, in the operation of this feature of union, it should occasionally happen, that a minister who differed in some points from his people, became offensive to them, by dwelling unduly on his peculiar views, they could dismiss him as

not acceptable to *them*, without any act of discipline, or official censure of any judicatory. Finding the result of his sectarianism, he would learn wisdom from experience, and thereafter lay greater stress on the cardinal doctrines of the gospel.

Ministerial communion also implies the mutual acknowledgment of each other's official character by the clergy of the confederated churches and an occasional interchange of pulpits. On this point it may be thought some difficulty would exist in the minds of some of our Episcopal brethren. This difficulty, if it exist at all, must be confined to the high-church party, and does not embarrass those who embrace episcopacy, not from the belief of its scriptural authority, but on the ground of expediency; and of this class far the largest portion of that church has always been. To this class have belonged archbishop Whitgift, Dr. Willet, bishops Bilson, Morton, Jewell, Croft, Burnet, Dr. Whitaker, archbishops Usher and Tillotson, Dr. Stillingfleet, and Hawies, Sir Peter King, and the venerable Dr. White, late bishop of the Episcopal church in Pennsylvania, as well as, if we mistake not, the great mass of Episcopal divines and laity in this country. In a pamphlet of the last named respectable author, published many years ago, principally to recommend a temporary departure from the line of episcopal succession, on the ground that bishops could not then be had, he uses this language: "Now if even those who hold episcopacy to be of divine right, conceive the obligation to it not to be binding, when that idea would be destructive of public worship; much more must *they* think so, who indeed venerate and prefer that form as the most ancient and

eligible, but *without any idea of divine right* in the case. This the author believes to be the sentiment of *the great body* of Episcopalians in America, in which respect they have in their favor unquestionably the *sense of the church of England*, and, as he believes, the opinion of her *most distinguished prelates for piety, virtue and abilities.*" But we have no doubt, that even our high-church brethren do in spirit (although not in form) admit the ministerial character of other clergy; and we take pleasure in being able to cite the opinion of Dr. H. U. Onderdonk, bishop of the Episcopal church in Pennsylvania in confirmation of our belief. There will therefore be little if any difficulty from this source. See his Tract on "Episcopacy tested by Scripture," p. 6. And should our Episcopal brethren feel restrained by their existing canons from formally practicing this feature of union, they need not thereby be prevented from adopting the others, and whilst they exhibited the spirit of Christian union, and practiced the other features of the plan, the gain to the cause of protestantism and to Christianity would be immense.

Fifth Feature. *In all matters not relating to the government, discipline and forms of worship of individual churches, but pertaining to the common cause of Christianity, let the principle of coöperation regardless of sect, be adopted so far as the nature of the case will admit and as fast as the views of the parties will allow.* The Scriptures present us with no example of regular organization for extensive benevolent operations. The church is thus left to choose in view of the principles of the New Testament, and the results of her own progressive experience. The forms of Christian

associated agency in the benevolent enterprises of our day, are usually distinguished as voluntary and ecclesiastical. This designation, however, seems not to be entirely accurate; for the ecclesiastical are also in one sense voluntary, and the voluntary are ecclesiastical, inasmuch as they are conducted by members of the Christian church. More properly at least in reference to the subject under discussion, they might be distinguished as catholic and denominational. Now as the denominational are based on the principle of sect, which we have found so detrimental to the Redeemer's kingdom; it is evident that those who would labor for this unity and aid in accomplishing the Saviour's prayer, should so far as the nature of the case admits, prefer those catholic institutions, in which such as profess to be brethren are found acting out their profession. That these catholic institutions exert a most benign influence in mitigating the rigors of sectarian asperity and in knitting together in love the hearts of those engaged in them, can be doubted by no one acquainted with the history of the American Bible, Tract, Education and Missionary Societies. How often have the anniversaries of these societies presented delightful festivals of fraternal affection, where the peculiarities of sect were sacrificed on the altar of Christian union—scenes of the most thrilling character, such as angels delight to contemplate! That they are at least as efficient as the denominational organizations, and have enjoyed at least as signal evidences of the divine favor, will also not be disputed. If the parent or national societies be supposed to have too great a concentration of power, let coördinate branches be multiplied and be as nearly independent

of the parent institution as experience may prove to be desirable, and each branch mainly do the work within its own bounds. Yet the branches also should be catholic in their structure, should embrace all such individuals and congregational societies within their de-designated bounds, as are willing to coöperate among the different denominations.

But it by no means follows, that denominational societies must of necessity be wholly sectarian in their operations. They are so only when their funds are applied exclusively to the propagation of Christianity connected with the sectarian peculiarities of the church with which they are connected; when beneficiaries are selected exclusively from the members of that denomination; and are sustained only when having in view the ministry in that church. The spirit of catholic union leads us to rejoice at the progress of the Master's kingdom in any of its acknowledged forms, and to be willing to aid an individual to labor in any portion of the Lord's vineyard, rather than that he should not enter the vineyard at all. Let those, therefore, who prefer denominational societies, and desire to promote the unity of Christ's body, adopt the catholic principles of action, and enter into some rules of coöperation and non-interference with the other societies, and although not so entirely favorable to catholicism as the purely catholic institutions, they would be hailed by the friends of union as fellow-laborers in the common cause of apostolic catholicism.

In addition to the superior tendency to union in the catholic or voluntary associations, they enable individual Christians and congregations in their primary

capacity, themselves to appropriate their funds immediately to such purposes as they prefer, without the intervention of ecclesiastical bodies. This may lead Christians generally to feel their responsibility more sensibly, to inquire into the merits of different christian enterprises more fully, and thus to become more deeply interested in them.

In order the more perfectly to secure to the catholic associations their ecclesiastical and orthodox character, it might not be amiss for the parent institutions and primary branches to incorporate in their constitutions an acknowledgment of the *Apostolic Protestant Confession*, requiring a subscription to it from all their principal executive officers, their beneficiaries and their missionaries both foreign and domestic. These societies are even now amply secured on this point by their regulations, which require that every beneficiary shall be member of some christian church, and that every missionary sent either into the domestic or foreign field, shall be in regular connection and good standing in the ministry of some orthodox denomination. Still as the proposed creed is a catholic one, there would be a congruity in its distinctive acknowledgment by catholic societies, and it would tend to give still greater prominence to the common faith.

Sixth Feature. *The Bible should as much as possible be made the text-book in all religious and theological instruction.* It is incontrovertible that in consequence of the great abundance even of good uninspired works, the book of God in its naked form, just as its author made it, receives less attention than it merits. We would not, of course, object to elementary books for the

instruction of children and youth; yet it seems desirable that they contain only the common ground of Christian doctrine. Many of the books, employed in training the rising generation, are tinctured by sectarian peculiarities, whilst others are professedly sectarian, and cannot fail to leave impressions unfriendly to the cause of union. Every denomination must indeed have full liberty to use such works for purposes of instruction without being upbraided; yet it cannot fail to be perceived, that the unity of Christ's body will be best subserved by occupying the attention of children mainly with the cardinal and common truths of our holy religion, by preferring elementary books of an unsectarian character, and by the early use of the Bible as the chief book of study and instruction. It is moreover due to that blessed volume, that it should not only be called the best of books, but also be treated as such; and be made use of on all suitable occasions, not so much with the view of establishing, by detached quotations, positions already made out, as for the analytic study of the book itself. For this cause Bible classes are deserving of high commendation, even admitting that disputed points are sometimes discussed. The scholar is still employed in the direct study of the word of God, and will learn to judge for himself. Those books of instruction, such as the Bible Questions of the American Sunday School Union, which require the scholar unavoidably and constantly to refer to the Bible for answers, are peculiarly appropriate.

In theological seminaries, also, the Bible should as much as possible be made the subject of direct study on all the different branches of theology; and on every

topic the student should be required to search the Scriptures for himself, and present the results of his examination. This course is in a greater or less degree already pursued in many of our principal schools of the prophets. Yet it is probable that it might be carried to greater extent. In Biblical History, in Doctrinal, Practical and Polemical Theology this plan can be employed with the utmost facility, and its undoubted tendency is to obliterate sectarian prejudices and distinctions, and to promote alike Christian union and Bible truth. The more we can fix the attention of the student to the word of God, the better shall we be able to raise up a generation of ministers disengaged from the shackles of sectarianism, and firmly planted on the broad platform of the Bible; men possessing the most enlarged views of the Redeemer's kingdom, and ready to devise and execute millennial schemes for its advancement.

The Seventh and last Feature *of union is, that missionaries, going into foreign lands, ought to use and profess no other creed than the Bible and the annexed Apostolic Protestant Confession, and connect with it whatever form of church government and mode of worship they prefer.*

For the sake of our bleeding Saviour, our sectarian divisions ought not to be transplanted to heathen lands. The blood-stained banner of sectarianism should not accompany the standard of the cross, nor be seen amidst its bloodless triumphs. The Protestant churches amount to but ninety-three millions out of a thousand millions, the probable population of our entire globe, and ought not to spread the Corinthian contagion of sectarianism over the gentile world, In view of all the divisions and

contentions which sectarianism has entailed on the heritage of God, how much better would it be that the disciples of the Lord, instructed by the experience of three hundred years of discord in the household of faith, should settle down on some better plan for preserving the unity of the church, as her triumphs are extending into heathen countries! The signs of the times imperiously call us to this duty; and a more convenient season cannot be expected in the providence of God. Deeply impressed with the conviction that something can, and therefore something ought to be done, the writer, whose attention has for many years been directed to this subject, felt constrained to address this fraternal appeal to the American churches. Whether that Divine Saviour, who has promised to be with his disciples unto the end of the world, will incline the hearts of his children to heed this appeal, the future must develope. But whether or not, the writer feels that he will have discharged a solemn duty, and he cannot resist the conviction that some good will accrue to the kingdom of the blessed Saviour. It is certainly in the highest degree desirable that the unity of the church should be restored in Christian lands, and that the sacramental host who bear the standard of the cross into the heathen world, should present an undivided front. Better far that the heathen should never hear of Luther, and Calvin, and Arminius, and Wesley, and base their religion purely on the Bible, than that the sectarian divisions connected with these names should be carried among them, still to vex and agitate and paralyze the church.

Whilst the entire pagan world is before them, no

two sects ought to send missionaries into the same district of country. Thus the immediate collision of sects would be prevented for a season. YET IF THEY TAKE WITH THEM THEIR EXTENDED SECTARIAN CREEDS, IT WILL NOT BE LONG BEFORE DISSENTERS FROM IT WILL GROW UP AMONG THEIR OWN DISCIPLES, AND THUS THE OLD EVIL SOON RETURN. But if a creed covering only the common, undisputed ground of Christianity be taken, there will be no need of disciplining any but such as ought to be excluded from all Christian churches, and therefore could not form any *Christian* sect. And as the Scriptures present us with no entire detailed system of church government, our predilections on that subject are produced chiefly by the influence and example of parents and teachers, and there is little, very little probability of secession from any of the churches in heathen lands, on this ground.

In addition to these fundamental features of the projected union, Christians should endeavor gradually to restore unity of mutual acknowledgment in *name*, as well as in the thing. *Geographical* names should be adopted for all catholic or voluntary associations which may be erected. In this respect the American Education, Tract, Bible, Missionary and other societies have set a noble example. Each denomination should speak of itself not as *the* church, but as a *branch* of the church; and the common designation of the whole, in accordance with the title of their joint confession of faith, should be:

THE APOSTOLIC, PROTESTANT CHURCH,

or some equally generic name. How delightful would

it be, to hear Christians habitually employing phraseology indicative of their unity, to hear them speak of

The Apostolic, Protestant Church, and of
The Lutheran *Branch* of the church,
The Episcopal *Branch* of the church,
The Presbyterian *Branch* of the church,
The Dutch Reformed *Branch* of the church,
The German Reformed *Branch* of the church,
The Congregational *Branch* of the church,
The Baptist *Branch* of the church,
The Methodist *Branch* of the church, etc., etc.

Thus should we literally verify the declaration of the Lord's prophet, "And the Lord will be king over all the earth; in that day there will be one Lord and *his name one*." Zech. xiv: 9.

As to one *Supreme Representative Body*, having even limited jurisdiction over all the confederated bodies, for which some may have been looking as a feature of this plan of union—there was none such in the apostolic age, and we need none. The tendency of such bodies is naturally to an increase of power—they are the foster-mothers of papacy, and dangerous to true liberty of conscience.

Should any circumstances in the providence of God hereafter render it necessary, and the great body of the confederated denominations unite in the call, a mere advisory council might be convened, consisting of a small senatorial delegation, in equal numbers from each denomination, without legislative or judicial power, its advice to be confined to the general interests of the Redeemer's kingdom. Yet even such a council ought not to meet statedly nor often, and forms no part of the proposed union.

CHAPTER V.

THE CONSENSUS OF EVANGELICAL PROTESTANT CREEDS; OR THE UNITED APOSTOLIC, PROTESTANT CONFESSION,

For which the reader is now prepared, is nothing more than a selection of such articles or parts of articles, on the topics determined by the several confessions, as are believed by all the so-called orthodox churches. Not a single word is altered or added. The entire creed is, in truth, the common work of the Protestant family, every part having been composed by one or other of its members. The confessions of all the prominent churches which have separate creeds, were duly regarded in the selection, in order that the whole might be, and be regarded as, the *common property* of the Protestant church. The *authority* of this confession is based on the fact, that every sentence, every idea of it, has been sanctioned by one or other of the Protestant conventions that adopted the creeds from which the articles are selected, and by the denominations receiving those creeds. The whole creed has, therefore, already received the ecclesiastical sanction of acknowledged churches. Its santion in *its present form* and *for the proposed purpose*, it can only receive by the successive action of such ecclesiastical bodies, and churches and individuals, as in the providence of God may receive it,

and publish their assent to it, not as renouncing any of their former opinions, but as regarding this as the test for discipline and communion.

The Apostolic, Protestant Confession.

Part I.—*The Apostles' Creed.*

"I believe in God the Father Almighty, the Maker of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, his only Son our Lord; who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried. The third day he arose from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

"I believe in the Holy Ghost, the holy catholic or universal church; the communion of saints; the forgiveness of sins; the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting."

Part II.—*Consensus of the Evangelical, Protestant Creeds, or the United Protestant Confession.*

Art. I.—*Of the Scriptures.*

The Holy Scripture containeth all things necessary to salvation: so that whatsoever is not read therein, nor may be proved thereby, is not to be required of any man, that it should be believed as an article of the faith, or be thought requisite or necessary to salvation.*

* Articles of the Episcopal Church, Art. VI., and of the Discipline of the Methodist Church, Art. V.

Under the name of the Holy Scriptures, or the word of God written, are now contained all the books of the Old and New Testament, which are these:

Genesis,	Isaiah,	Epistle to the Romans,
Exodus,	Jeremiah,	I. Corinthians,
Leviticus,	Lamentations,	II. Corinthians,
Numbers,	Ezekiel,	Galatians,
Deuteronomy,	Daniel,	Ephesians,
Joshua,	Hosea,	Philippians,
Judges,	Joel,	Colossians,
Ruth,	Amos,	I. Thessalonians,
I. Samuel,	Obadiah,	II. Thessalonians,
II. Samuel,	Jonah,	I. Timothy,
I. Kings.	Micah,	II. Timothy,
II. Kings,	Nahum,	Titus,
I. Chronicles.	Habakkuk,	Philemon,
II. Chronicles,	Zephaniah,	Hebrews,
Ezra,	Haggai,	Epistle of James,
Nehemiah,	Zechariah,	I. Peter,
Esther,	Malachi,	II. Peter,
Job,	Matthew,	I. John,
Psalms,	Mark,	II. John,
Proverbs,	Luke,	III. John,
Ecclesiastes,	John,	Jude,
Song of Solomon.	Acts of the Apostles,	Revelation.

All which are given by inspiration of God to be the rule of faith and life. The books commonly called Apocrypha, not being of divine inspiration, are no part of the canon of Scripture.*

---

* Ratio Disciplinae, or Constitution of the Congregational Churches, Art. I., § 2, 3. Confession of the Presbyterian Church, Art. I., § 2, 3. Confession of the Baptist Churches (adopted in 1742), Chap. I., § 2, 3. The Confession of the Dutch Reformed Church is also of the same general doctrinal import.

Art. II.—*Of God and the Trinity.*

Our churches with one accord teach, that there is one God, eternal, incorporeal, indivisible, infinite in power, wisdom and goodness, the creator and preserver of all things visible and invisible; and yet that there are three persons, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.*

Art. III.—*Of the Son of God and the Atonement.*

They likewise teach, that the Word, that is, the Son of God, assumed human nature, so that the two natures, human and divine, united in one person, constitute one Christ, who is true God and man; born of the Virgin Mary; and truly suffered, was crucified, died and was buried, that he might be a sacrifice for the sins of men.†

Art. IV.—*Of Human Depravity.*

God having made a covenant of works and of life thereupon with our first parents; they, seduced by the subtilty and temptation of Satan, did willfully transgress and break the covenant by eating the forbidden fruit.‡ By this sin they fell from their original righteousness and communion with God, and so a corrupted nature is conveyed to all their posterity, descending from them by ordinary generation.§ The condition of

---

* Lutheran and Moravian (United Brethren's) Confession. Art. I.

† Idem, Art. III., according to the translation contained in the writer's "Popular Theology."

‡ Congregational, Art. VI. 1.

§ Congregational, Art. VI. 3. Baptist, Chap VI. § 3.

man, after the fall of Adam, is such,* that his will is neither forced, nor by any absolute necessity of nature determined to do good or evil;† but it does not possess the power, without the influence of the Holy Spirit, of being just before God.‡

Art. V.—*Of Justification.*

We are accounted righteous before God only for the merits of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ by faith; and not for our own works or deservings.§ This faith must bring forth good fruits; and it is our duty to perform those good works which God has commanded, because he has enjoined them, and not in the expectation of thereby meriting justification before him.‖ Good works cannot put away our sins, and endure the severity of God's judgment.¶

Art. VI.—*Of the Church.*

The visible church, which is catholic or universal under the Gospel (not confined to one nation), consists of all those throughout the world that profess the true religion, and is the kingdom of the Lord Jesus Christ. Unto this catholic, visible church Christ hath given the ministry, oracles and ordinances of God; and out of it

---

* Episcopal, Art. X.

† Baptist, Presbyt. and Congreg. IX. 1.

‡ Lutheran and Moravian Conf. Art. XVIII.

§ Episcopal Conf. Art. XI. and Methodist, Art. IX.

‖ Lutheran and Moravian Conf. Art. VI.

¶ Methodist Discip. Art. X. and Episcopal Conf. Art. XII.

there is no *ordinary* possibility of salvation.* For the true unity of the church, it is not necessary that the same rites and ceremonies, instituted by men, should be everywhere observed.† The purest churches under heaven are subject both to mixture and error;‡ nevertheless, Christ always hath had and ever shall have a visible kingdom in this world to the end thereof, of such as believe in him and make profession of his name.§ There is no other head of the church but the Lord Jesus Christ; nor can the pope of Rome in any sense be the head thereof.‖

Art. VII.—*Of the Sacraments, Baptism and the Lord's Supper.*

The sacraments were instituted not only as marks of a Christian profession among men; but rather as signs and evidences of the divine disposition towards us, tendered for the purpose of exciting and confirming the faith of those who use them.¶ There be only two sacraments ordained by Christ our Lord in the Gospel, that is to say, Baptism and the Supper of the Lord.** Baptism is ordained not only for the solemn admission of the party baptized into the visible church; but also to be unto him a sign of the covenant of grace, of re-

* Presbyterian Conf. Art. XXV. 2. 3.

† Lutheran and Moravian, Art. VII.

‡ Presb. XXV. 3 and Cong. XXVI. 3. Baptist, Chap. XXVII. § 3.

§ Congregational Conf. Art. XXVI 3. Bapt,. Chap. XXVII. § 3.

‖ Congr. XXVI. 4 and Presb. XXV. 6.

¶ Lutheran and Moravian Conf. Art. XIII.

** Presb. Art. XXVII. 4 and Cong. XXVIII. 4.

generation, of remission of sins,* and of his giving up unto God, through Jesus Christ, to walk in newness of life.† The supper of the Lord is not only a sign of the love that Christians ought to have among themselves; but rather is a sacrament of our redemption by Christ's death.‡

In this sacrament Christ is not offered up, nor any real sacrifice made at all, for remission of sins of the quick or dead; so that the popish sacrifice of the mass, as they call it, is most injurious to Christ's one only sacrifice.§ That doctrine which maintains a change of the bread and wine into Christ's body and blood (commonly called transubstantiation), by consecration of a priest, or in any other way, is repugnant not to Scripture alone, but even to common sense and reason.‖ The denying of the cup to the people, and worshipping the elements, or carrying them about for adoration, are all contrary to the institution of Christ.¶

Art. VIII.—*Of Purgatory*, etc.

The Romish doctrine concerning purgatory, worshipping as well of images as of relics, and also invocation of saints, is repugnant to the word of God.**

---

* Presb. Art. XXVIII. 1.

† Baptist, Chap. XXX. § 1. Presb. Art. XXVIII. § 1. Cong. Art. XXIX. § 1.

‡ Methodist Disc. Art. XVIII. and Episc. Art. XXVIII.

§ Presb. Art. XXIX. 2. and Cong. XXX. 2. Baptist Ch. XXXII § 2.

‖ Baptist, Ch. XXII. § 6. Presb. Conf. Art. XXIX. 6. and Cong. XXX. 6.

¶ Presb. XXIX. 4. Cong. XXX. 4. Baptist, Chap. XXXII. § 4.

** Methodist Disc. Art. XIV. and Episcopal, Art. XXII.

Art. IX.—*Liberty of Conscience.*

God alone is the Lord of conscience, and hath left it free from the doctrines and commandments of men, which are in anywise contrary to his word, or beside it in matters of faith or worship. So that to believe such doctrines or to obey such commandments out of conscience, is to betray true liberty of conscience; and, the requiring of an implicit faith, and an absolute and blind obedience, is to destroy liberty of conscience and reason also.*

Art. X.—*Of Civil Government.*

God the supreme Lord and King of all the world, hath ordained civil magistrates to be, under him, over the people for his own glory and the public good; and to this end hath armed them with power, for the defence and encouragement of them that do good, and for the punishment of evil-doers.† The power of the civil magistrate extendeth to all men, as well clergy as laity in things temporal; but hath no authority in things purely spiritual.‡ Christians ought to yield obedience to the civil officers and laws of the land: unless they should command something sinful; in which case it is a duty to obey God rather than man.§

---

* Presb. XX. 2. Baptist, XXI. § 2.

† Cong. XXIV. 1. and Presb. XXIII. 1. Baptist, XXV. § 1.

‡ Episc. XXXVII.

§ Lutheran and Moravian, Art. XVI.

Art. XI.—*Communion of Saints.*

Saints are bound to maintain a holy fellowship and communion in the worship of God, and in performing such other spiritual services as tend to their mutual edification: as also in relieving each other in outward things, according to their several abilities and necessities; which communion, as God offereth opportunity, is to be extended to all those who in every place call upon the name of the Lord Jesus.*

Art. XII.—*Of the Future Judgment and Retribution.*

At the end of the world Christ will appear for judgment; he will raise the dead, he will give to the pious eternal life and endless joys; but will condemn wicked men and devils to be punished without end.† As Christ would have us to be certainly persuaded that there shall be a day of judgment, to deter all men from sin, so will he have that day unknown to men, that they may shake off all carnal security, and be always watchful, because they know not at what hour the Lord will come, and may be ever prepared to say, *Come, Lord Jesus, come quickly. Amen.*‡

---

* Cong. XXVII. 2, and Presb. XXVI. 2. Baptist, Ch. XXVIII. § 1.

† Lutheran and Moravian Conf. Art. XVII.

‡ Baptist Ch. XXXIV. § 3. Presbyterian, XXXIII. 3. Congregational, XXXII. 3.

CHAPTER VI.

MODE OF OPERATION AND RESULTS.

It only remains that a few words be said as to the manner in which this plan could, with very little delay, be adopted by all who approve of its principles and are desirous of co-operating in restoring unity to the body of Christ. The call of a general, ecclesiastical, delegated convention, from all the different orthodox denominations, would probably not be expedient nor extensively successful. If succesful, it would bring enemies into the camp. Some men, whose influence and standing would secure their election as delegates, would oppose and thwart the work, either from an improper spirit, or want of acquaintance with the subject.

I. Let ministers of the gospel, on suitable occasions, inculcate the duty of Christian union from the sacred desk, and invite the attention of their audience to the several plans of union which have been proposed.

II. Let benevolent individuals appropriate funds for the purpose of supplying the ministers and elders of synods, or presbyteries, with this Appeal, and other similar publications.

III. Let the friends of union, of different denomina-

tions, in cities, towns, villages, counties, &c., form themselves into *voluntary associations* for the promotion of this object. These associations could

(*a*) Discuss the subject of Christian union in all its relations.

(*b*) Note their approbation of the proposed Plan of Apostolic Protestant Union.

(*c*) Resolve to raise funds to distribute the best publications on the subject.

(*d*) Resolve to bring the object of this Appeal before the ecclesiastical bodies of different grades, to which they respectively belong.

IV. Let ecclesiastical bodies of every grade, and also individual congregations, amicably discuss the plan, and if they approve it, resolve, each for itself, to act according to it, so far as their existing standards will allow.

V. But the entire adoption of this plan, as a rule of universal action, ought, if possible, to be by the highest judicatory or ecclesiastical body of each denomination, so as to embrace all its members, and not to cause internal dissension.

VI. So soon as any two denominations, or ecclesiastical bodies, adopt the plan, they constitute the nucleus of the Apostolic Protestant Church *in America*, to which one denomination after the other can be added.

VII. In the whole progress of this work, let it be laid down as a fixed principle by the friends of union, that they will not press for *ecclesiastical action*, when the decision would not be pretty nearly unanimous, or at all events when a considerable minority would secede and thus form a new sect. In *voluntary* associations

the friends of the cause can at once exert all their energies in promoting the SPIRIT of union, and carrying forward the triumphs of the gospel, without interfering with their dissentient brethren, or causing new schisms in the body of Christ.

VIII. If any orthodox denomination find in this Confession a single article or sentence or idea, which *positively*, (not by inference), teaches what they regard as error, let them strike it out, and adopt the residue. The writer is, however, not aware that such a clause is found in it. Other denominations would then also omit it as a disputed point, not belonging to the common ground of Protestantism, and the residue remain as the *United Protestant Confession*, regularly adopted by the confederated denominations.

IX. Let vacant churches, and Christians of different denominations in destitute villages and neighborhoods be encouraged to unite in adopting the Apostolic Protestant Confession, and plan of union, and join in calling a minister of any one of the confederated denominations.

X. In villages and other places, where more than the necessary number of ministers are stationed, when death or any other cause diminishes that number, let not others be called to supply their place, but let the members of the vacated churches permanently unite with the brethren of the other churches. Thus will the pastors who remain, find a more ready support, their increased churches can contribute more largely for the spread of the gospel elsewhere, and laborers will be spared for the destitute. If the evangelical ministers of our land of all denominations could be equally

distributed throughout its length and breadth, there would not only be a sufficiency for the whole population, at the rate of one to a thousand souls, but at least several hundreds could be spared to labor among the benighted heathen. Every effort should therefore be made to effect such a distribution of laborers, as far as is practicable under existing circumstances. A *perfectly* equal distribution did indeed not exist in the apostolic age, nor is it attainable at the present day without infringement of Christian liberty; yet a great approximation to it could thus be effected.

XI. Let each of the confederated denominations and missionary societies both voluntary and denominational resolve not to send a minister into any village or neighborhood already adequately supplied by a minister from another branch of the union, but advise their members to unite with their confederated brethren in supporting the minister already stationed among them, or some other one of good standing in either of the confederated denominations, in whose support they can agree.

XII. Whenever the confederated population of a district is unable to support a minister, let application be made to the proper officers of the missionary society of their choice, for such aid as they may need.

XIII. Let the education and missionary societies of the confederated churches confer with each other, adopt rules of coöperation, and resolve with renewed ardor by the help of God to supply every destitute place in our land with faithful ministers, and labor with re-doubled zeal in the definite enterprize of sending the gospel to every rational creature throughout "the field of the world."

This plan would tend to produce unity of spirit first, whilst it will prepare the way for greater unity in external forms; if the Lord designs to effect it. If its prominent features were faithfully carried out, the Protestant church would present as much external unity of organization, as that of the apostolic age, and therefore in all probabilty as much as is desirable; whilst, happy consummation! the members of the Saviour's body would again have the same care for one another; and whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it, or one member be honored, all the members rejoice with it! And the intellect of the Christian church would no longer be expended in internal contentions, but all her energies be directed to the conversion of the world.

The Conversion of the World

Is indeed the grand enterprize of Christianity, in which every denomination, every minister, and every member of the church should feel bound, in some way or other, personally to labor. The cordial adoption of this plan of union, it is conceived, would operate most efficiently in advancing this glorious object; and the writer feels constrained in concluding this Appeal, to present some considerations as a supplementary appeal, on the encouragements and feasibilty of this work, which, though superfluous for many, may not be useless to some of his readers. Indeed the signs of the times seem on the whole encouraging. Though we live in an age of intellectual revolution, it is also an age of moral reformation. Notwithstanding some adverse circumstances, the time for Zion's enlagement seems to be drawing

near. The church is shaking herself from the dust of accumulated ages; and the Son of God appears to be coming in his glory, conquering and to conquer the kingdoms of this earth. 'Tis but the lifetime of three or four individuals since nearly the whole church of Christ on earth was fast bound in chains of papal superstition and corruption. But the Son of man said, Let there be light! and the light of the reformation burst forth, illumining and vivifying countless numbers who had been groping in darkness, and been enveloped in the shades of death. 'Tis but the lifetime of one man, since Voltaire yet warped the intellect of Europe, and cherished the hope of subverting the foundations of Christianity; when seated in his closet, with "Crush the Wretch," for his blasphemous motto, he indited his infidel effusions, whilst the malice of hell was rankling in his breast and his pen recorded the inspirations of the devil. But how changed are now the prospects of "the kingdom of heaven!" Infidelity, foiled in the conflict, is gradually retreating from the field. The disciples of the Master, especially in England and America, are waking up from their lifeless formality. A higher and holier standard of duty is beginning to regulate their works of faith and love. A more expansive spirit of benevolence is beginning to mark out the circumference of their sympathies. Every benevolent effort based on the true spirit of the gospel finds friends; and, though oft amid difficulties and opposition, does not fail to work its way into the confidence of Christians. So that verily they that love the Lord indeed, have reason "to thank God and take courage."

But while the church is waking up and looking

abroad over the length and breadth of the desolations around her, and ere she has half supplied them, the Master is loudly calling from the East and the West, from the North and the South, and reiterating in our ears his long-forgotten mandate: *The field is the world!* To the few who in the last thirty years have gone abroad, he has signally verified his promise, "Lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world." Nation after nation has he prepared to receive his messengers, until the entire gentile world may be regarded as accessible, and the sufferings, and cruelties, and abominations of heathenism have been unfolded to our view. The cruel, the bloody rites by which these victims of superstition attempt to appease the anger of their unknown God, have been so fully described to us by the numerous laborers already sent among them, that hard, indeed, must be the heart that does not feel. Whilst we are meditating on this subject, and rejoicing in the richness and freeness of salvation through the Saviour, some one of the many thousands of widows who are annually immolated in India on the funeral pile of their husbands, by the relentless superstition of their land, may at this moment be ascending the fatal pile! Reader, behold her tied down to the lifeless body of her husband. See the flames, lighted by her own son, consuming her body; hear her terrific shrieks until they are drowned by the beating of drums and the acclamations of the infuriated multitude! Or see her buried with her departed husband—the living and the dead in the same grave! Or behold the deluded mother casting her first-born into the river, and standing to see the little innocent seized

by contending alligators, and torn to pieces, its bones broken and its blood sucked by the successful monster! Or see the deluded worshipper suspended in the air by large iron hooks thrust into his side, and thus violently swung around for a quarter of an hour! Or behold him casting himself from an elevated stage on open knives, lightly covered with cotton! Or walking with naked feet on burning coals! Contemplate these and similar scenes of degradation and suffering, in which 600,000,000 of our fellow-men are yet more or less involved; degradation which excludes its subjects from a holy heaven; sufferings to relieve which the Son of God descended to earth, provided a ransom, and commanded his disciples to publish it to every rational creature; contemplate these scenes and say have the churches a *right* to expend their strength in unholy contentions with one another, or in sustaining an unnecessary number of institutions and teachers to propagate their minor peculiarities? Contemplate these scenes, and say what have the churches done to spread the glad tidings of relief? How have they responded even to the calls of the few of our countrymen who have gone, for example, to India, that land of "thick darkness." Let one of their own number answer, who spent his life in the cause. In a letter from the Rev. Mr. Poor, of the American Board, which reached the writer* two years since, that devoted servant of Christ says: "We marvel that our cry, *Come over and help us*, is not more regarded by our brethren in America. The

* About 1837, two years before the first edition of this work was published

harvest is perishing, is *perishing* for want of laborers. We definitely requested twenty-seven for this field; in return, one individual has just arrived."

Why is it then, that after the lapse of eighteen hundred years so little has been done, that one-half of our own country is yet destitute, that four-fifths of the human race have never heard of the sinner's friend? Is there any defect in the system of instrumentality appointed by God? That system admits of extension to an indefinite degree, of extension adequate to the wants of the world. The Bible admits of translation into the thousand languages of the earth, as well as the hundred and fifty in which it is found,* the preaching of the gospel is, in the nature of things, as applicable to one nation as to another, and as well to all nations as to some. And there is the same promise of the divine blessing; and the same prospect of a rich harvest of believing souls. How can the heathen believe in him of whom they have not heard? How can they hear without a preacher? Here then is at present the grand difficulty. The want of ministers is now the fundamental obstacle to the spread of the gospel over the earth. Here is the point at which the greatest system of machinery for the conversion of the world at this time labors. And on whom does the guilt of this deficiency rest? Are ministers now called to this work by inspiration? Since the primitive band of fishermen and tentmakers was inducted by the Saviour himself, their successors in office have been introduced into the

* In the last thirty years the number of translations has increased to about two hundred.

field by the instrumentality of man. One of the standing injunctions of the ministry is, "The things which thou hast heard of me amongst many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also." It is therefore our duty to multiply faithful ministers until "the gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world."

Let the followers of the Saviour then go to work with the full conviction that *the duty enjoined on them is practicable.*

About twenty years ago (in 1819, now fifty years since), there were not thirty young men sustained by the churches in our land, in preparation for the ministry, and yet the great difficulty then was want of money. Since that period the churches have learned something of their duty, and aided upwards of three thousand young men.* Now the greatest difficulty is want of *men. But in reality the true difficulty, first and last, has been want of zeal in the churches.* The Spirit of God opens the door of access to the heathen world faster than laborers come to enter it. The Spirit of God has made Christians willing to support and send forth young men, just in proportion as this duty was urged upon them. And the self-same Spirit has made young men willing to devote themselves to the work of the ministry, just in proportion as ministers have faithfully spread before their people the wretched condition of the heathen world, and Christians have labored and prayed to find workmen for the Lord.

---

* And how many thousands more since?

Let the churches form *definite ideas of the work* to be performed, and, in reliance on God, purpose its accomplishment. Our efforts are often paralyzed by the supposed incalculable vastness of the work. Our faith often wavers, because not based on intelligible "evidence of the things not seen." It was thought a gigantic conception* when the American Bible Society resolved within a few years to furnish the book of God to every destitute family in our land. It appeared so only because the extent of the enterprise and the means for its accomplishment had not been definitely surveyed. Thus also the conversion of the world appears even to some Christians as "idle words, and they believe them not;" yet, when rightly viewed, it is not beyond the bounds of reasonable calculation. Rating the unevangelized world at 600,000,000, and allowing 1,000 souls to each minister, it has sometimes been said we must furnish 600,000 laborers. But far less will suffice. Supposing each preacher to take charge of four or five stations, he could preach the gospel at least to 2,000 souls. The number thus required would be 300,000. The converted heathen will, in the progress of this work, furnish more than ten times as many laborers as it will be necessary to send to them, and this would be less than they did in the apostolic age. We would then need about 30,000 laborers for the heathen world, to be sent from the present Christian churches. This number would, we doubt not, together with the native auxiliaries, and the Bible, and tract, and sabbath-school

* Some thirty years ago the first supply of the whole country was undertaken.

efforts, be amply sufficient, by the divine blessing, to preach the gospel to every creature, to bring all the heathen world under the influence of the means of salvation; especially if, like the proto-missionaries of the Saviour, many of them should travel from place to place, remaining only long enough in each to form a congregation of believers, and then, appointing from their number the most pious, talented, and faithful, as pastors for the flock, pursue their course. This method was found adequate in the apostolic age, and might now be pursued (as it is in part) with the greater propriety, as the missionary would leave the *written* word in every church thus formed. Is it objected by any that these teachers would be ignorant of the history of the church, and other important matters? We hesitate not, in reply, to express it as our solemn and deliberate conviction, that it would be better for the heathen world never to hear of Augustine, and Luther, and Calvin, and Zwingli, and Arminius, and Wesley, than to be rent into such a multitude of contending sects, and be embittered by bigoted disputes, as the Protestant church generally has been. A Christianity built upon the Bible, and on the Bible alone, like that of the earlier Christians and the modern Moravians, will suffice for the salvation of any nation. But the well educated missionaries themselves would be possessed of all the collateral science requisite to illustrate and defend the sacred volume, and could communicate it, whilst institutions for Christian science and learning could be gradually established in all nations, for the publication of the Scriptures and the gradual elevation of ministerial education among the natives.

Nor is it necessary that *all* the missionaries sent out

should receive a classical education. Of those destined for uncivilized countries, such as Africa, whilst some should be thoroughly educated, the major part would be quite as efficient after four or five years instruction in Christian doctrine and duty, some of the physical sciences, especially medical botany, agriculture, or some suitable trade, in pastoral duties, and the language of their destination. If such a ministry is successful in our own country, as is seen in the case of our Moravian and Methodist brethren, much more would it be adequate to the wants of many portions of the missionary field.

Probably, too, it would be wise to establish one or more missionary seminaries in our land, under the joint patronage of the different missionary boards, to which all, of different denominations, might resort, and in which the several cardinal languages of Asia, Africa, and aboriginal America should be taught, either by natives or by men who acquired them in those several countries, and in which an education peculiarly missionary should be given.

And *how long would it require* until the church could furnish these 30,000 missionaries? Not so long as we are accustomed to imagine, if the Protestant churches would come up to a standard of duty perfectly attainable and certainly obligatory. The apostles found "in every city" in the churches established by them (averaging probably at that period not fifty male members) materials for "appointing elders" or preachers. Hence we may justly infer that every church, on an average, does contain at least several persons whose duty it is to devote themselves to this work,

and *if a proper standard of piety were maintained*, and suitable effort made to direct them, they could now be found as well as in the apostolic age. Now, it is calculated that there are 15,000 Protestant churches in the United States, about 20,000 in Great Britain, and about 50,000 in Continental Europe. Supposing 6,500 of all these 85,000 churches which is not one-fourth of the number in Great Britain and the United States, were to take active part in this work, and furnish each one theological student every five years, which is *far less than some of them have done and are now doing*, we should in ten years have 15,000 laborers partly in the field, and partly in a course of preparation. In twenty years we should have 30,000 thus designated, from which deducting 5,000 for the ravages of death and other failures, we should have left 25,000 laborers, who in twenty-five or thirty years might all be in the foreign field, all professing one and *the same doctrinal Confession*, acknowledging each other's ecclesiastical and ministerial standing, holding with each other ministerial and sacramental communion, and though differing on the confessedly minor matters of church government, yet co-operating as one people in every good word and work, and caring one for the other as members of the same body, of which Christ is the only head!

But how can Christians be brought up to this duty? Let *parents* feel that their children are not their own, but the Lord's; and as "the Lord hath need of them," let them from infancy dedicate them to God, and strive to instill into their youthful minds the duty and glory of serving God, if called, among the heathen. Let every mother strive to be a Hannah, and dedicate her

little Samuel to the sanctuary of God. Let every father be an Abraham, ready to surrender his son to the sovereign disposal of Jehovah.

Let *ministers* cease to waste their strength in contending against one another; let them study the condition of the heathen until their own hearts are warmed with the subject, and then let them hold up to the view of their hearers the duty of sending the gospel to the heathen, and of being willing to take it to them, as frequently and faithfully as they do the duty of repentance and faith. Let fidelity on this point be regarded and inculcated as an essential evidence of Christian character, as it doubtless will be in the case of all those who have been faithfully instructed.

Again, *let churches*, which feel their duty on this subject, cordially co-operate and formally resolve that they will, by the divine blessing, endeavor to furnish at least the stipulated number, one student every five years, and if possible more, for this work. Let this duty be made a subject of special supplication at every monthly concert, and let pastor and people co-operate in seeking out pious and talented young men, and laying the subject before them.

Let *ecclesiastical judicatories*, of every grade and every denomination, discuss and recommend the subject to their churches, as they did the temperance effort. Let all denominations take part, and co-operate in the work, on the apostolic, liberal principles laid down in this plan of union. Let different societies, voluntary and ecclesiastical, direct their attention each to a particular heathen nation, that there may be as little interference as possible. Let our theological seminaries be

so modified as to substitute a Missionary Professorship, instead of that of Polemical Theology; and finally, let all be done under the conviction that *the work is the Lord's, and its issue is in his divine hands.*

This glorious, this *millennial* enterprize would require and would lead to an enlargement of education and missionary operations to a millennial scale. Yet it is all possible; nor would the education of the poor, and the mission of all these men, require greater pecuniary sacrifices from the church at large, than *some individual Christians are now making;* nor a tithe of the Protestant wealth from the living, together with the increase of legacies which such a state of effort and piety among Christians would produce. Even the Protestant churches in the United States alone, as is evident from the above calculations, could accomplish this work in less than half a century. They could furnish and send forth the necessary number of laborers, if they would declare a perpetual amnesty among themselves, and concentrate their utmost efforts on some plan of union like the one here recommended. In the progress of this work, too, the Lord may raise up some Constantines who will direct the energies of their empire to this glorious work; kings may become "nursing fathers, and queens nursing mothers" to his Zion; he will pour out the influences of his Spirit in pentecostal measures, and nations may be born in a day; so that the human instrumentality required may even be much less than above stated. Amen, Lord Jesus, come quickly!

In conclusion, we would commend this humble, well-meant Appeal to the blessing of that divine Sa-

viour, who has watched over his church amidst all the vicissitudes of her eventful history. If this plan is accordant with his will, may he graciously accept and prosper it; and if not, may he defeat it, and at the day of final account regard with favor the upright intention from which it has emanated!

CHAPTER IX.

MODIFIED PLAN PROPOSED.

We now invite the attention of the friends of Zion to the modified Plan of Union, promised in the introductory part of this work* for modifying the *American Branch* of the Evangelical Alliance, by engrafting on it the inter-denominational feature of the Advisory Council, formed in New York, October 20, 1869. Other changes of importance are also proposed, for the purpose of arranging all the several branches of the Evangelical Alliance, Foreign and American, into one Advisory Union of the *Entire Protestant World.*

The Generic Plan embraces

I.

The World's Evangelical Alliance; being an Advisory, Voluntary Association.

II.

The National Branches of the Evangelical Alliance.

The *American Branch* to be Denominational or Voluntary, as may be decided at its next annual meeting.

---

* The reader is requested to re-peruse those pages (40 to 49) in connection with this chapter.

The *British, French, German and other Foreign National Branches* to remain Voluntary Associations, under the entire control of their members.

III.

PRIMARY BRANCHES.

In *America* these are *denominational*, consisting of the *highest ecclesiastical bodies* of each denomination, as the General Assembly, or General Conventions or Synods.

In *Foreign* countries the auxiliaries of each national branch are *its Primary Branches*, and are also Voluntary Associations.

DETAILS OF THE PLAN.

I.

The World's Evangelical Alliance, representing the Church Universal.

1. This body consists of delegates, both clerical and lay, as nearly as may be in equal numbers, from the churches and conventions in all nations which pass resolutions desiring to unite with it, and approving of its Doctrinal Basis, Constitution and Design. This equal relation of clerical and lay representation should be aimed at in all Branches of the Alliance.

2. The churches connected with each of the National Branch Alliances, the British, the German, the French, the American, the Swiss, etc., *shall determine the manner in which their representatives shall be elected:*

whether by their National Branch Alliances, or by their denominational bodies, or by voluntary conventions of their members.

3. The World's Evangelical Alliance shall hold at least one meeting every seven years, and may meet as much oftener as may be agreed on, either at the time of adjournment, or by subsequent consultation among the members and officers of the last meeting.

4. The Doctrinal Basis of the Alliance in all its departments shall be the one adopted at the formation of this body at London, in September, 1846, and no member shall be admitted to a seat, either in the World's Alliance or in any one of its National Branches, until he has signed this Doctrinal Basis and avowed his approval of the Design and Constitution of the Alliance.

These doctrines are as follows:

1. The divine inspiration, authority and sufficiency of the Holy Scriptures.

2. The right and duty of private judgment in the interpretation of the Holy Scriptures.

3. The Unity of the Godhead, and the Trinity of the persons therein.

4. The utter depravity of human nature in consequence of the Fall.

5. The incarnation of the Son of God, his work of atonement for sinners of mankind, and his mediatorial intercession and reign.

6. The justification of the sinner by faith alone.

7. The work of the Holy Spirit in the conversion and sanctification of the sinner.

8. The immortality of the soul, the resurrection of the body, the judgment of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ, with the eternal blessedness of the righteous, and the eternal punishment of the wicked.

9. The divine institution of the Christian ministry, and the obligation and perpetuity of the ordinances of Baptism and the Lord's Supper.

It being, however, distinctly declared that this brief summary is not to be regarded in any formal or ecclesiastical sense, as a creed or confession, nor the adoption of it as involving an assumption of the right authoritatively to define the limits of Christian brotherhood, but simply as an indication of the class of persons whom it is desirable to embrace within the Alliance.

5. The powers of the Evangelical Alliance in all its departments, are only those of *an Advisory Council;* and in all its operations, it is not intended to interfere with the existing ecclesiastical organizations, but to co-operate with them in such manner as may from time to time be deemed most consistent with the principles here enunciated.

6. The design of the Alliance is not to form a new sect, nor to effect an amalgamation of denominations; but, leaving the denominational interests and relations of the several churches to their own free development under the Providence of God, the design of the Alliance, in all its departments, is in the form of *Advisory Conferences or Councils*, to promote Evangelical Union and harmonious co-operation in advancing the common in-

terest of our holy religion, including Home Evangelization and Foreign Missions; and provision for heathen and other destitute emigrants; to exhibit the essential unity of the Church of Christ; to counteract the influence of infidelity and superstition, especially in their organized forms; to assist the cause of religious truth everywhere; to hold up the supreme authority of the Word of God; to urge the observance of the Lord's Day; to correct the immoral habits of society; and to promote *peace* among the nations of the earth and good will among men.

II.

National Branch Alliances.

1. Each National Branch Alliance determines the mode of its own organization, and of selecting its delegates to the World's Alliance. Owing to the union of Church and State, the European Branches cannot represent churches, but only individual Christians.

2. Each National Branch Alliance shall meet annually, according to its own adjournment, or at the call of its President, by request of half its executive committee.

3. The *American* Branch of the Alliance shall be *Inter-denominational*, and its delegated members shall be in Senatorial representation, an equal number being elected by and from each of the confederated denominations, according to the quota fixed by the National Alliance at its previous meeting, for the present say ten or fifteen to each denomination.

4. (*a.*) These *Delegates*, elected by the highest ecclesiastical body of each denomination, such as General

Assemblies, or General Conventions, or General Synods, or General Conferences, etc., are alone entitled to speak, to vote, to be eligible to office, or to participate in the transaction of the business; and in addition to delegates there may also be admitted

(*b.*) *Visiting members*, who may constitute themselves such, by their own application, and by subscribing to the Doctrinal Basis, as well as declaring their approval of the Design and Constitution of the Alliance, and being regular members in good standing of some Evangelical Denomination.

(*c.*) By subscribing to this Doctrinal Basis, both classes of members "solemnly re-affirm and profess their faith in all the doctrines of the inspired Word of God, and in the *consensus of doctrines* as held by all true Christians from the beginning. And more especially do they profess their belief in the *divine-human person, and atoning work of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ*, as the only sufficient source of salvation, as the heart and soul of Christianity, as the centre of all true Christian union and fellowship."

(*d.*) The members of both classes before taking their seats in the American Branch shall contribute at least one dollar for the expenses and purposes of the Association.

5. The *business* of this Alliance shall be to discuss the various interests of the Redeemer's kingdom in the nation and throughout the world; and to propose and execute, both by its own agencies, and through the co-operation of the judicatories of the different constituent denominational Branches, all such measures as are re-

commmended by the *World's Alliance*, and as they themselves shall regard conducive to the progress of the Church of Christ.

6. The *American Branch Alliance* shall also elect its quota of delegates from its own number or elsewhere, but in equal numbers as far as practicable from each denomination, to attend the meetings of the *World's* Alliance whenever called. Each *Denominational Alliance* may elect as many more if it see fit, for the same purpose, who shall together represent this body in the World's Alliance and possess the like powers.

7. If the highest judicatory of any *denomination* is unwilling to elect delegates to this *National Alliance*, and a considerable portion of it be favorably disposed; that portion may designate or elect the quota, to which the denomination would be entitled; and if this is not done, the Executive Committee of the National Branch may select prominent individuals of the same denomination to represent it.

8. The officers of this National Alliance shall be a *President*, *Vice-President*, *Corresponding* and *Recording Secretaries*, and a *Treasurer*.

9. The business of this Alliance shall be conducted by the Executive officers, including the Vice-Presidents, together with, as near as possible, one member from each denomination represented in the Alliance, who together shall constitute the *Executive Committee*, any *ten* of whom shall form a quorum to transact business when regularly convened. All the officers and other members of the Executive Committee shall be elected annually

by the Alliance, shall be accountable to it, and subject to its instructions, and shall hold their places until the election of their successors. The members of this Committee are empowered to fill their own vacancies; and shall meet by the appointment of the Society, or on their own adjournment, or at the call of the President, by the request or with the consent of any five members of the Committee; provided, in the case of every special meeting, due notice of ten days shall be given by letter through the mail to each member.

III.

Primary Branches; *either Denominational, as in the United States of America; or Local and Voluntary,* if any are organized, auxiliary to the National Alliance of any Foreign nation.

1. The American Primary Branches are the existing highest ecclesiastical Bodies of the several associated denominations, each acting according to its own rules and organization, on the business of the Alliance.

2. Any Evangelical Denomination of our land may become connected with this American Alliance, by its highest judicatory or representative body passing a resolution, approving the Designs, the Doctrinal Basis, and Constitution of the Alliance, and by sending their quota of delegates to the meeting of the body.

3. No delegate elect shall take his seat, as a member, at any meeting of a National Alliance, until he has first subscribed the same declaration embraced in the above resolution.

4. Should any Denomination become dissatisfied with

the influence of the Alliance, it may at any time withdraw from the connection, by a vote of its highest judicatory.

5. The stated duties of these highest judicatories, as *Denominational Primary Branches* of the Alliance, shall be:

(1.) To elect delegates to attend the annual meetings of the American Branch of the Alliance.

(2.) To discuss and attend to the various items of business brought before them, according to their own rules; and when, in their judgment, any proposed measure or interest of religion can be better advanced by concerted influence, counsel, or action of several denominations, to instruct their delegates to propose it to the next National Alliance for their consideration and action.

(3.) To receive the reports of their delegates to the last National and the last World's Alliance, on the Transactions and recommendations of said bodies, and to take action on them.

Concluding, Miscellaneous Observations, on the relative advantages of the Voluntary and Denominational modes of action, in the *American* Branch of the Alliance.

1. By the introduction of Denominational Branches, all portions of the entire church of our land will be reached. The highest judicatory or associated body of each church, represents or comprises all the inferior divisions and sub-divisions belonging to it, and thus reaches every member of the entire denomination.

Thus, for example, resolutions proposed by a General Assembly, or General Synod or Convention, are brought before all the inferior Judicatories belonging to it, and are thus presented to the notice of every member of the denomination. Whilst the present merely voluntary Associations reach officially the members of the Alliance constituting them, and a few judicatories by the instrumentality of some active members; probably not one-tenth of those judicatories contained in the church are officially affected by them. Thus these measures may *officially* reach 20,000 to 50,000 persons; but the adoption of the denominational system, regularly brings the subjects, proposed by the Alliance, to the church members of all the confederated denominations in the land, amounting to several millions!

2. The Voluntary method, by giving a vote to all members, may become unsafe. If the American National Branch meets in cities or other regions, in which measures of doubtful propriety should for the time generally be in favor, they could out-vote those coming from a distance, who advocate the more correct views of the large majority of the church throughout the land.

3. It may also more easily introduce some undesirable and troublesome individuals, who though talented, may be erratic and injudicious.

4. There will be no selection of the better men, who enjoy the special confidence of their own denomination.

5. Large portions of the churches would not be represented at all; while larger cities where the Alliance meets, would be over-represented.

6. It will not be a union (even advisory) of the entire different denominations, but of a few persons out of some denominations.

7. Thus the Alliance may eventually fall mainly into the hands of some leading denominations, and its immense moral influence possibly be wielded to the disadvantage of minor denominations. But with a denominational senatorial representation of an equal number of delegates from each denomination, and the power vested in each denomination to withdraw from the Alliance by a simple vote of its own highest judicatory, the danger of injustice to minor denominations almost entirely disappears.

8. The mere Voluntary organization would, for our country, probably fail to concentrate sufficient influence, in order to unite the entire moral power and personal co-operation of the great body of all evangelical denominations, in resisting the encroachments of Romanism and Infidelity, as well as spreading the gospel throughout the earth.

9. The *mere* voluntary form of the Alliance leaves the denominational organizations and sectarian arrangements almost *unmitigated*, and sectional rivalry but little diminished; but the plan of delegates establishes such inter-denominational arrangements as remove this in a great measure. These Arrangements should include a canon of

(*a*) Missionary non-interference.

(*b*) Free sacramental communion, which diminishes *congregational rivalry.*

(*c*) The use of the Bible more and of sectarian litera-

ture less, which discountenances rivalry of theologians.

(*d*) Ministerial communion and recognition.

(*e*) Profession of the fundamental Creed without sectarian peculiarities, promotes liberality of doctrinal views and feelings.

10. The present arrangement of mere voluntary Alliances, does really not effect an actual union of the whole Christian church. Only volunteer individual members of the different denominations are thus united; whilst the great mass of members of different denominations are not brought into any stated union.

But if the union in its principle is *denominational*, then the delegates, being elected by the entire church, either directly or indirectly, the whole church is embraced in this union, and its powers being only Advisory, there will be no probability of its usurping any dangerous authority.

With these remarks we again send forth this volume, enlarged and improved with the experience and observations of the third of a century, into the field of the world, to scatter the seed of truth among another generation; not doubting that the divine Saviour has yet a mission for it to perform, and praying, that in the day of eternity it may appear that it was eminently useful in elevating and blessing the church and the world, and thus in advancing the glory of Him, who so loved the world, that He gave His only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

*APPENDIX.**

WITNESSES FOR THE UNITY

OF THE

SAVIOUR'S BODY.

From the American Quarterly Register, edited by Rev. Prof. B. B. Edwards, of the Theol. Seminary, Andover, and Rev. Dr. Cogswell, Secretary of American Education Society.

Appeal to the American Churches, with a Plan for Catholic Union. By S. S. Schmucker, D.D., Professor in the Theological Seminary of the General Synod of the Lutheran Church, Gettysburg, Pa. Pp. 100.

This Appeal was first published in the eleventh and twelfth volumes of the American Biblical Repository. We read the whole discussion at the time when it came out. We were then struck with its candor, honesty, thorough and learned research, and eminently catholic and disinterested spirit. In further consideration of it, and also by conversation with the excellent author, we cannot but hope that it will receive the serious attention of all our evangelical churches, and especially of all ministers of the gospel. The author has not so much to fear from disapproval of his plan, as from indifference or inattention to it. The principal features are the following:—the several Christian denominations shall retain each its own present ecclesiastical organization, government, discipline, and mode of worship; let each of the confederated denominations formally resolve for itself, not to discipline any member or minister, for holding a doctrine believed by any other denomination whose Christian character they acknowledge, provided his deportment be unexceptionable, and he conform to the rules of government, discip-

* See Introduction, p. 14.

line, and worship adopted by said denomination; let a creed be adopted including only the doctrines held in common by all the orthodox Christian denominations, to be termed the Apostolic Protestant Confession, and let this same creed be used by all denominations as the terms of sacramental, ecclesiastical, and ministerial communion; there should be free sacramental, ecclesiastical, and ministerial communion among the confederated churches; in all matters not relating to the government, discipline, and forms of worship of individual churches, but pertaining to the common cause of Christianity, let the principle of co-operation, regardless of sect, be adopted, so far as the nature of the case will admit, and as fast as the views of the parties will allow; the Bible should, as much as possible, be made the text-book in all religious and theological instruction; and missionaries going into foreign lands ought to use and profess no other than this common creed, the Apostolic Protestant Confession, and connect with it whatever form of church government and mode of worship they prefer.

From the Boston Recorder.

This whole work we most earnestly commend to the consideration of all Christians, and especially of all Christian ministers. It is written in an enlarged and truly brotherly spirit. It is characterized by sound practical sense, extensive knowledge of church history, and if it does nothing to promote the great object of Christian unity, it will not be for the want of an excellent spirit and of incontrovertible arguments.

From the Lutheran Observer, edited by the Rev. Dr. B. Kurtz, Baltimore.

The careful perusal of this work has afforded us a high degree of enjoyment, and it is calculated, if it receive that respectful and impartial examination from the churches of our country, which it eminently merits, to exert an influence for good, which will be felt in heathen countries as well as throughout our whole land, in the present and future generations.

In the proposition and elucidation of the remedy for the evils of division in the church of God, and especially in the exegi-

tation of a plan for the restoration of catholic union on apostolic principles, we think the learned author has mainly exhibited his strength. This part of the book, especially, bears the marks of profound thought, close investigation, extensive observation, and of a catholicity of spirit and deep and all-pervading solicitude for the prosperity of Zion, which reflects most creditably upon his heart. The "Apostolic Protestant Confession," embracing only the fundamentals of inspired truth, which are believed by all the orthodox churches of Protestant Christendom, is evidently the work of great care and of a clear and judicious mind.

If the sentiments advanced in this "Appeal" are fairly tested, not by ecclesiastical standards which are the work of uninspired, though good men, but by "the law and the testimony," that is, by the unerring rule of God's holy word, they cannot fail to command respect and win advocates; and if the Protestant churches should be organized, and carry on their operations on the principles developed in the "Appeal," there can be no doubt that they would approximate much nearer to the apostolic church than they now do; that they could act much more efficiently and harmoniously in advancing the triumphs of the Cross in the heathen and the papal world; and that those blissful times would again arrive, when surrounding observers would be compelled to exclaim, "See how these Christians love one another!"

"Schmucker's Appeal" should be in every family in our country; ministers of the gospel and church-officers especially, without regard to sect or creed, should read it with attention and prayer; editors of religious papers should examine it and publish extracts from it, and the whole church should be brought under the catholicising influence of its evangelic principles, and then, by the blessing of God, we might confidently look for the happiest effects in the church universal, and for the rapid progress of the gospel among infidels and pagans, at home and abroad.

The annexed correspondence the author regards as highly important and interesting to every friend of Christian union.

It shows that many of the noblest heads and hearts in our land are deeply impressed with the necessity of adopting some measures to heal the "*great schism*," the many-headed schism of the Protestant church; which threatens, unless soon arrested by the good Spirit of our God, to make the entire church throughout our favored land present one uninterrupted field of intestine conflict. It also proves that these writers, who are confessedly among the most respected, influential, and enlightened divines of the American churches, regard the plan of union proposed in the Plea, as correct in principle, and mainly feasible in practice. Let Zion's friends then take courage; let the eyes that have wept, and the hearts that have ached over her desolation, be comforted. Perhaps Zion's King will himself soon appear for her deliverance, and give her a brighter day, and then, though weeping has endured for the night, joy will come in the morning! These recommendations, it will be observed, are from the Congregational, the Lutheran, the German Reformed, the Presbyterian, the Dutch Reformed, the Baptist, the Episcopalian, and Associate Reformed churches. The writer had also the promise of one from a Methodist brother, but it had not arrived at the time this manuscript was sent to the printer. It may be proper to mention, that in a circular inviting signatures and letters, the recommendations of Drs. Jenks, Knox, and Krauth were contained. Hence the occasional allusion to them in the letters.

Extract of a letter from the Rev. Dr. Knox, Pastor of the Reformed Dutch Church, New York.

Rev. and Dear Brother,—I have read your "Appeal to the Churches," with care and with deep interest. I regard it as able, well written, and breathing throughout the right spirit and temper—and altogether calculated to leave a deep impression on the Christian mind. The scriptural doctrines and examples on the subject of unity, and the evils of division, appear to me to be exhibited in a manner singularly felicitous. There is no part of the work but will repay a perusal, and that does not merit consideration. A few things have struck my mind as

doubtful, which, however, I do not wish now to discuss, nor is it needful even to specify, unless, perhaps, by way of sample—the independent (Congregational) tendencies of the views contained in more than a single place; the virtual denial of any authorized courts of appeal, in the New Testament, etc. I rejoice that the matter has in so concise and clear a form, and to so wide an extent been placed before the Christian community, and believe that it will do good. The plan for remedying the evils which have grown up, and spread, and gathered strength during the lapse of ages, contains much sound and well digested thought, and may perhaps yet form the basis of the very results which it is intended to subserve. Let able men, possessing the confidence of their respective sects—men baptized with the spirit of holiness, come together in the spirit of Christ, and with great and prayerful deliberation, agree upon terms of union—and they will command an attention and a confidence before which the mere prejudice of sect will quail—and they will have efficient advocates in every church judicatory, and the whole subject be revolved, until it gets possession of the mass of the Christian mind—and the church will stand forth in her glory and power.

With very affectionate respect and esteem,

Your friend and brother,

Rev. S. S. Schmucker, D. D. John Knox.

The undersigned have read with pleasure the little volume of Dr. Schmucker, entitled an "Appeal to the American Churches, with a plan of Christian Union on Apostolic Principles." The subject of which the author treats is one which was dear to the Saviour's heart, as it must also be to all his disciples; the manner in which it is discussed appears to us appropriate and judicious; and without pledging ourselves for every sentiment it contains, we regard the general principles of the Appeal as scriptural and correct, and the plan of union as highly interesting and judicious. We doubt not that the publication will exert a salutary influence on the prosperity of the Redeemer's

kingdom, and cheerfully commend it to the serious perusal of the Christian community.

WILLIAM JENKS, D. D.,
Pastor of the Green st. Church, Boston, and Editor of Comprehensive Commentary.

ABSALOM PETERS, D. D.,
Editor of the American Biblical Repository, N. Y.

WM. PATTON, D. D.,
Pastor of Spring St. Church, N. Y.

REV. F. A. RAUCH, D. D.,
(Of the Ger. Ref. Church), President of Marshall College.

THOS. SKINNER, D. D.,
Pastor of Mercer St. Church, N. Y. (Presbyterian.)

CHAS. F. PORTER,
Pastor of 2d Avenue (Presbyterian) Church, N. Y.

REV. HENRY WHITE, D. D.,
Prof. of Theol. in the Theol. Seminary, N. Y.

WM. D. STROEBEL,
Pastor of English Lutheran Church, N. Y.

REV. FREDERICK SCHMIDT (*Lutheran*),
Prof. of Ger. Lit. in Lafayette College, and Editor of the Kirchenzeitung.

The plan of union proposed by the Rev. Dr. Schmucker, which was first communicated to the public through the pages of the Biblical Repository, has been attentively considered by me, and I do not hesitate to say, after a careful examination of its principles, that it accords in my judgment with the genius of our holy religion, as taught in the pages of the New Testament. I agree with him in the opinion that union is practicable, that it ought to take place, and that the accomplishment of it should be the sincere aim of all who love the Saviour, in our different religious denominations; because it will remove many heavy evils under which the church now labors, facilitate the diffusion of religion, and arm the church with power which will render it speedily triumphant to the ends of the earth. The union advocated is apostolical, such as existed in the days of

the heralds of the Gospel, and which, as much as anything else, imparted power to the preached word. Union then was strength, and now, if restored, would render our faith irresistible. I can scarcely persuade myself, that he has imbibed the spirit of Jesus Christ, in any considerable extent, who does not consider it a consummation most devoutly to be desired, and sincerely prayed for. The final prayers of the Saviour on earth had reference to this blessed union: "Neither pray I for them alone; but for them also which shall believe on me through their word: that they may all be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me."

The plan of Dr. Schmucker meets my approbation more fully than any other that has come to my knowledge, because it does not restrict itself to arguments for union, and eloquent declamation on the beauties of a harmonizing church, whilst the way of bringing it about was left untouched. He has answered the question in a manner highly creditable to him as a theologian and a Christian. How is this to be effected? The mode of accomplishing it is intelligible, by no means complicated, it secures all vital truth, guards against extensive innovation in existing institutions, does not run counter to that attachment to the formularies of government and discipline in any church to which we may belong, which is so natural, and places the united church on a better basis to maintain internal peace, and to avoid dangerous dissensions, than has ever yet existed.

With these views, I anxiously wish that the church of Jesus Christ in this country would take into most serious consideration the appeal which has been addressed to them on this subject. May the day not be distant when our eyes shall behold a convention of Christian divines deliberating in the spirit of the Master, on this great subject, and bringing forth their solemn decision in favor of union between Christian denominations, and of concentrated action in the great objects of the Christian enterprise!

C. P. Krauth, D. D.,

President of Pennsylvania College, Gettysburg.

Gettysburg, *Dec.* 17, 1838.

We, the undersigned, coincide in the above opinion of Dr. Krauth.

REV. ERNEST L. HAZELIUS, D. D.,
Principal of Theol. Seminary, Lexington, South Carolina.

REV. GEO. B. MILLER, D. D.,
Principal of Hartwick Seminary, New York.

J. G. SCHMUCKER, D. D.,
Late Pastor of the Lutheran Church, York, Pa.

LEVI STERNBERG, A. M.,
Assistant Professor in Hartwick Seminary, Cooperstown, N. Y.

BENJ. KELLER,
President of the Evang. Lutheran Synod of West Pennsylvania.

AUGUSTUS LOCHMAN, A. M.,
Pastor of First Lutheran Church, York, Pa.

WM. M. REYNOLDS, A. M.,
Prof. of the Latin Language and Lit., Pennsylvania College.

HENLY I. SMITH,
Prof. of the French and Ger. Lan. and Lit., in Penn. College.

From the Rev. Pharcellus Church, author of "Religious Dissensions; their Cause and Cure," a prize essay, and Pastor of the First Baptist Church, Rochester, N. Y.

The subscriber, having perused the able Appeal of Dr. Schmucker on the subject of Christian union, takes pleasure in saying, that whatever diversities of opinion might exist as to the practicability of his plan in the present state of evangelical Christians, all, he thinks, will agree in regarding its general circulation among the American churches, as highly favorable to the noble object for which it was written.

From Rev. Dr. Stephen H. Tyng, Rector of the (Protestant Episcopal) Church of the Epiphany.

PHILADELPHIA, *Feb.* 6, 1839.

I have read with much satisfaction and interest, the Appeal of the Rev. Dr. Schmucker to the American churches. The subject of it has long engaged my attention. The accomplish-

ment of its great object is very desirable and important in my view. I cannot express an entire coincidence of judgment in all the details of the Appeal and subjoined propositions; but I regard the work, as a whole, as likely to be impressive and useful, and as a discussion of the great subject in such a manner as is likely to bring a good result. Its general principles are faultless, and its spirit is that of Christianity itself. I shall rejoice if this discussion of the subject of Christian union shall lead us, under our Redeemer's blessing, to some practical issue which will be generally satisfactory.

From Rev. Professor Elton (of the Baptist Church), Brown University, Providence, Rhole Island.

Rev. and Dear Sir,—I have read your "Appeal to the American Churches, with a plan of Christian Union on Apostolic Principles," with no ordinary degree of interest. You have taken a comprehensive and enlightened view of the subject, and discussed it throughout in a spirit of piety and moderation. I cheerfully concur in the testimonial of Dr. Jenks.

I hope that your work may have so ready a sale, that you may soon find it necessary to publish a third edition, when, I presume, your list of names will be greatly augmented. I have no doubt if proper measures are taken, your work will be republished in England. It certainly deserves to be read by all Christians.

With sentiments of cordial esteem,
I remain your brother in Christ,
Romeo Elton.

Rev. S. S. Schmucker, D. D.

From the Rev. Dr. Hill, late Pastor 2d Presbyterian Church, Alexandria.

Dear Brother,—I have read with great pleasure your "Appeal to the American Churches, with a plan of Catholic union, upon Scriptural and Apostolical Principles." It is seldom I have read a book which I could so cordially and universally approve of. There is only one point upon which, perhaps, we are not

entirely in accordance. You seem to be a little more charitable in some instances, and more confident of success, than I have yet arrived at. But on this very account, you have the manifest advantage over me, for I acknowledge myself "*to be dull of heart, and slow to believe what God has promised, and what he is both willing and able to perform.*"

You have unquestionably pointed out some, or most of the prominent causes which have impeded, and still obstruct the progress of the gospel. An intelligent reader of church history will be forcibly struck with the great difference of character, and efficiency of effort discoverable, on comparing primitive Christians with those of modern times. You have happily brought to view wherein this difference consists—viz., the ardent piety and simplicity of character; the rigid adherence to the directions and instructions of the Bible; the freedom from all sectarian and selfish motives in the plans of operation, which distinguished the primitive disciples of Christ from the ordinary class of Christians in our day; these should make them useful monitors and severe reprovers of our sluggishness. Christ Jesus must and will come again, to act as a refiner and purifier of silver among his churches. But who may abide the day of his coming?

Go on, my beloved brother. You have put your hand to the plough; do not look back again. I hope after your second edition is sent out, you will devise some plan for calling a convention of the zealous and devoted ministers of different denominations to assist you in organizing some scheme of operation to carry your plan into execution. This Appeal will touch a chord that will awaken up a responding vibration in many a pious soul, and plant conviction in many a lukewarm minister's heart.

May God prosper you in your truly Christian enterprise!

WM. HILL.

From Rev. Dr. Pond, Professor of Theology, Bangor.

DEAR BROTHER,—I have received and read your "Appeal" with deep interest, and with much satisfaction. I cordially thank you for it. Decidedly do I prefer it to any plan of eccle-

siastical union which I have seen proposed. I find little or nothing in it to except against, but much to approve. It is learned, scriptural, candid, and (substantially) feasible. I hope you will publish a new edition, and continue to urge it upon the attention of the different bodies of Christians. Anything I can do to aid in so good a work, I shall do with pleasure.

Yours, very truly,

January 21, 1839. ENOCH POND.

From Rev. Samuel H. Cox, D. D., Pastor of the First Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Having read and considered the "Appeal" of Dr. Schmucker, and having long viewed its object with great interest, I cordially concur in the attestation of Dr. Knox respecting it.

However desirable such a union is, it has been regarded by many as quite impracticable, in the present state of our American Israel, and the imperfections of the tribes. All the true church invisible are virtually one in principle, and they are quite one in destiny, and in beatitude eternal. In heaven shall be accomplished the impetration of their Saviour, as recorded in the seventeenth of John. But how desirable to promote, to anticipate, even by small degrees of approximation—if on earth we can no more—something genuine of that beatific union, such symbolically and such essentially, which will certainly be consummated in heaven forever, among the ransomed of the Lamb!

The cause or enterprise proposed by Dr. Schmucker, to say nothing of its well considered scheme, is one of great nobility, grandeur, and glory. I had, were I in his place, rather fail in it, than never to have conceived it, or never to have attempted it. It is a good sign of the times, and of the probable return to us of catholic Christianity, that such a scheme meets with favor, and is entertained by many. O! if we had more piety, all of us, such a proposal would be appreciated with a deeper, wider, livelier, and more cordial response!

We have all one Saviour only, one gospel, one heaven, who are genuine Christians! Christ has but one bride. His people are *called in one hope of their calling;* and they are in fact more

alike than they suppose. I am sure of it, and exult in it. Blessed Saviour! let it be discerned universally, *that the world may know that the Father hath sent thee!*

From the Rev. James E. Welch (of the Baptist Church), Burlington, N. J., Agent of the American Sunday-School Union.

BURLINGTON, N. J., *Jan.* 25, 1839.

MY DEAR BROTHER,—I have read your "Appeal to the American churches," with the deepest interest, and hope it may do much good; and to the twelve articles of the Apostolic Protestant Confession I can heartily subscribe, because I can see nothing in them to which any orthodox Christian need object; especially, as you allow "to each denomination or branch of the Christian church, the right to its own organization, or to alter or amend it at option, leaving everything relative to government, discipline, and worship, to be managed by each denomination according to its own views, for the time being."

If all who "love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity and in truth," would converse and write more frequently and freely upon those fundamental doctrines of our common Christianity in which we all agree, and less about minor points of difference, no doubt we should love each other more, and the "mouths of gainsayers" have less to tell of our "biting and devouring one another." Success to every effort that seeks the "peace of Jerusalem;" and for my brethren and companions' sake I will now say, Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

REV. S. S. SCHMUCKER, D. D.

From the Rev. Dr. Thomas Snell, Pastor of the Church of Christ, in North Brookfield, Mass.

REV. AND DEAR SIR,—A copy of your "Appeal," etc., has reached me. I have read it with deliberation, and am more highly gratified with the sentiments and plan than I anticipated, and would rejoice to witness such a union as you contemplate. Though I doubt very much the success of the plan, the best, perhaps, that can be devised, yet I think it very desirable that

a faithful experiment be made. The Lord may incline the hearts of Christians and Christian ministers to yield so far as the proposed union requires. I heartily coincide with the recommendation of Dr. Jenks.

From Rev. Dr. Porter, Catskill, N. Y.

DEAR SIR,—I received and read with some attention, your "Appeal to the American churches," and am prepared to say, that my views accord with yours on the subject of catholic union, generally, and I know not but in every particular. Drs. Jenks and Krauth have expressed my opinion as fully and clearly as I could do it myself. I rejoice that you have turned your attention to this very important subject, and you have my best wishes that the result of your labors may be the bringing about of greater harmony among the churches in this country than at present exists.

Divisions among Christians, on minor points, or non-essentials, since the reformation, have given great occasion to the enemy to blaspheme. It appears to me to be high time to go back to the primitive age, when the disciples were of one heart, and strove together for the furtherance of the gospel. I wish there might be held, somewhere in this country, a meeting of devoted, sensible men, to counsel, and advise, and pray over this subject, in accordance with what you have intimated. Allow me to ask, my dear sir, whether you might not, as you have made a beginning, take the lead in this matter?

So far as my little influence may extend, I most cheerfully volunteer it to the cause which has occupied your attention, and lies near your heart.

With respect and esteem, I subscribe myself,

Yours, in the faith and fellowship of the gospel,

DAVID PORTER.

REV. S. S. SCHMUCKER, D. D.

From Rev. Asa Turner, Pastor of the Congregational Church, Denmark, Iowa Territory.

REV. AND DEAR SIR,—I read your "Appeal" a few weeks

since; your circular night before last. The first thing I did after a protracted and dangerous illness, was to read your "Appeal;" and to reply to your kind request, I have now taken my pen.

I most heartily wish the great Head of the church would guide you in your heavenly work. We feel the necessity of it more in the West than you do at the East; and more since the schism in the General Assembly. Every bond of confidence seems to be broken. Old School and New School cannot interchange Christian civilities. Unless something can be done to unite the scattered followers of the Lamb here in the *far West*, many years of toil, and labor, and effort, by "the few," will not restore Zion's walls, which have been thrown down by an explosion of hyper-orthodoxy, or bring the public mind into a state so favorable to receive the gospel as before. One feature of the plan would be like the waters of salvation to the little villages and sparse population of the West, viz.: "Let all evangelical denominations agree to send no more ministers to one spot than the wants of the people demand." In little villages of from one to two thousand inhabitants, it is not uncommon to see from four to six ministers! These find a meagre support from hearers, and must fan the sectarian flame much of the time to retain their footing. You know what would be the natural fruit of such a course of procedure; of course many other places lie desolate because ministers cannot be had. Your plan would *add one third* to our efficient laborers. I concur entirely in the recommendation of Dr. Krauth.

From the Professors of the Theological Seminary at Andover.

The undersigned have paid some attention to the volume of Dr. Schmucker, entitled an "Appeal to the American Churches, with a Plan of Union upon Apostolic Principles." Without expressing any opinion on the practicability of the precise plan of union recommended by Dr. Schmucker, we very cheerfully express our approbation of the general principles which he advocates in his Appeal, and our conviction that the whole subject which he discusses, is worthy of the serious and devout

attention of evangelical Christians. We cannot but hope, that the extensive circulation and perusal of a volume, imbued with so catholic and conciliatory a spirit as this, will be peculiarly useful at the present day; that it will tend to enlarge and liberalize the hearts of good men; and induce them to think more of the great, essential doctrines on which they agree, and less of the unessential points on which they may differ.

JUSTIN EDWARDS, D. D.,
Pres. of Andover Theol. Sem.

LEONARD WOODS, D. D.,
Abbot Prof. of Christ. Theol.

MOSES STUART,
Associate Prof. of Sacred Lit.

RALPH EMERSON, D. D.,
Brown Prof. of Eccl. Hist.

B. B. EDWARDS,
Prof. of Hebrew Lang. and Lit.

EDWARD A. PARK,
Bartlet Prof. of Sac. Rhet.

From Rev. Dr. A. Wylie, President of Indiana College (of the Associate Reformed Church).

REV. AND DEAR SIR,—Your circular of the 15th ult. I have just received. Your "Appeal" I had read some time ago, and last night read it again still more attentively; and I know not how to express with sufficient energy the satisfaction it gave me. Its truly Christian spirit met a cordial response in every fibre of my heart. I accord with the sentiments expressed by the testimonial of Dr. Knox; but I would like to find some stronger terms than mere prose can furnish, whereby to express my sense of the desirableness of the end in view, and my detestation of the spirit and evils of sectarianism, a part of which you have so faithfully portrayed.

To the Rev. Dr. Schmucker.

DEAR SIR,—We have read with interested attention your

"Appeal to the American Churches," in behalf of "Christian Union," and take pleasure in expressing our cordial assent to the scriptural arguments which it adduces, and our earnest wishes for the momentous object which it is designed to promote. We do not believe that there is a minister of our own denomination in the land, who would not hail with thankfulness the accomplishment of that object on just and truly catholic principles. The settlement of such principles forms the chief difficulty. We shall rejoice to see this removed, and Christians of every name united in affection, and acting in concert.

Although we cannot pledge ourselves to the adoption of a new creed, or the prosecution of any plan not of the most general and scriptural character, we think that the publication of your very able essay will be useful in presenting the whole subject to the notice of our countrymen, and diffusing much light on some of the points involved in it.

We are, very respectfully,

Your friends and brethren,

PHILIP F. MAYER, D. D.,
Pastor of St. John's Church, Phila.

CHAS. R. DEMMÉ, D. D.,
President of the Evang. Lutheran "Synod of Pennsylvania," and Pastor of Zion's and St. Michael's Church.

STEPHEN A. MEALY,
Pastor of St. Matthew's Church.

G. A. REICHART,
Associate Pastor of Zion's and St. Michael's Church, Phila.

From Rev. Dr. Ludlow (of the Reformed Dutch Church), Provost, and Rev. Dr. Wylie (of the Reformed Presbyterian Church), Professor of Languages, in the University of Pennsylvania.

UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA, *Feb.* 13, 1839.

REV. AND DEAR SIR,—We, the undersigned, have received and read with great interest, your "Appeal to the Churches." We cannot too much admire the spirit which pervades it, and

the end which it has in view. We deeply deplore the divisions and distractions in the church of Christ, and ardently long for the day when the watchmen shall see eye to eye. With all our desire to hasten such an event, we are, however, not prepared to express a decided opinion upon the plan which you propose. Yet great good will unquestionably result in keeping this object distinctly before the church, and we sincerely hope that your Christian labors in the good cause will be attended with the most happy results.

Yours, affectionately, in the gospel,

JOHN LUDLOW,
SAMUEL B. WYLIE.

Extract of a letter from Rev. J. C. Owen, Principal of "Cornelius Institute," New York, accompanying a number of signatures to Dr. Jenks' recommendation.

NEW YORK, *Nov.* 16, 1839.

REV. AND DEAR SIR,—I hereby send you the preceding recommendation to your truly valuable work on Christian union. More names would have been added at our meeting, but many of the brethren have not perused the work with that attention which would, in their estimation, warrant their adding their names to a recommendation. I have not heard one speak unfavorably of it. I hope the Lord will smile upon your truly Christian efforts to bring about that Christian union which the genius of the gospel and the advancement of true religion demand.

Yours, in the bonds of the gospel,

JOHN J. OWEN.

REV. S. S. SCHMUCKER, D. D.

PROPOSALS BY THE AUTHOR.

It is the design of the writer to annex to succeeding editions of this little work, which is stereotyped for more general circulation, a progressive catalogue of signatures, and he hereby invites ministers of all orthodox denominations, who approve of the plan, and are willing that the influence of their names should aid in advancing this noble cause, to forward their signatures, by letter, *post-paid*, to the author, adding their official designation in full, to prevent mistakes.

In advancing this cause, the active co-operation of the benevolent and liberal-minded in all denominations is invited. If the principles of the plan are truly apostolic, it is desirable that every minister in the land should have a copy. Some copies will be bound in pamphlet form for distribution *by mail*. The writer has distributed a large number at his own expense, and he is willing to take the trouble to have any number of copies distributed by mail under his own eye, furnishing the copies *at cost*, and his actual expenditure in having them put up for the mail. Donations are, therefore, invited, to be expended entirely in gratuitous distribution of the Plea, to such persons whose names and *post-office address* may be furnished by the donor; or, if none are named, to such ministers and influential laymen throughout the land, as the author may judge most advantageous to the cause.

For ten dollars the author will distribute between forty and fifty pamphlet copies, which would supply all the ministers in some presbyteries. Thousands of copies might thus be distributed by mail to the leading minds of our land.

Will not some friend of union, in each ecclesiastical body, furnish the means to supply the ministers or elders of his pres-

bytery, or convention, or conference, or synod? or the candidates for the ministry in theological seminaries, or in colleges?

The printed minutes of ecclesiastical bodies, or catalogues of seminaries or colleges, often contain the full address of their members, and if forwarded with the donation, will serve as a directory for the distribution.

Copies not to be distributed from this place by mail, must be procured from booksellers, and cannot be furnished by the author.

As to the adoption of the plan by individual denominations, the duty and glory of that is left to the leading minds and active friends of the Redeemer in each. Will they not speedily come to the help of the Lord, by stepping forth in behalf the plan, forming voluntary associations of its friends, and bringing it before their several judicatories for discussion?

GETTYSBURG, PA., *March* 26, 1839.

Princeton Theological Seminary Libraries
1 1012 01186 4271

Date Due

FACULTY			
FACULTY			
FACULTY			
[illegible]			
DEC 1 '60			
[illegible]			
[illegible]			
FACULTY			
[illegible]			
FACULTY			
[illegible]			
[illegible]			
JAN 6 '71			